ENVIRONMENTAL LAW & POLICY CENTER
Protecting the Midwest's Environment and Natural Heritage

September 14, 2021

Ms. Lisa Felice
Michigan Public Service Commission
7109 W. Saginaw Hwy.
P. O. Box 30221
Lansing, MI 48909

RE: MPSC Case No. U-20763

Dear Ms. Felice:

The following is attached for paperless electronic filing:

Direct Testimony and Exhibits ELP-1 through ELP-7 of Peter Erickson

Direct Testimony and Exhibits ELP-8 through ELP-10 of Peter Howard

Direct Testimony and Exhibits ELP-11 through ELP-16 of Jonathan Overpeck

Direct Testimony and Exhibits of ELP-17 through ELP-25 of Elizabeth Stanton

Proof of Service

Sincerely,

Margrethe Kearney
Environmental Law & Policy Center
mkearney@elpc.org

cc: Service List, Case No. U-20763

146 Monroe Ctr St. NW, Ste 422 • Grand Rapids, MI 49503
(312) 673-6500 • www.ELPC.org

ENVIRONMENTAL LAW & POLICY CENTER

Protecting the Midwest's Environment and Natural Heritage

146 Monroe Ctr St. NW, Ste 422 • Grand Rapids, MI 49503
(312) 673-6500 • www.ELPC.org
Harry Drucker, Chairperson • Howard A. Learner, Executive Director
Chicago, IL • Columbus, OH • Des Moines, IA • Grand Rapids, MI • Indianapolis, IN
Minneapolis, MN • Madison, WI • North Dakota • South Dakota • Washington, D.C.

STATE OF MICHIGAN
MICHIGAN PUBLIC SERVICE COMMISSION

In the matter of **ENBRIDGE ENERGY, LIMITED PARTNERSHIP** application for the Authority to Replace and Relocate the Segment of Line 5 Crossing the Straits of Mackinac into a Tunnel Beneath the Straits of Mackinac, if Approval is Required Pursuant to 1929 PA 16; MCL 483.1 et seq. and Rule 447 of the Michigan Public Service Commission's Rules of Practice and Procedure, R 792.10447, or the Grant of other Appropriate Relief	)	Case No. U-20763

DIRECT TESTIMONY OF DR. ELIZABETH A. STANTON

ON BEHALF OF

THE ENVIRONMENTAL LAW & POLICY CENTER, THE MICHIGAN CLIMATE ACTION NETWORK, AND THE BAY MILLS INDIAN COMMUNITY

September 14, 2021

Q: Please state your name, business name and address.

A: My name is Elizabeth A. Stanton. I am the Director and a Senior Economist at the Applied Economics Clinic. Our offices are located at 1012 Massachusetts Avenue, Arlington MA, 02476.

Q: What is your educational background?

A: I received a PhD in Economics from the University of Massachusetts-Amherst in 2007. Prior to that, I received my Master of Arts in Economics from New Mexico State University in 2000 and a Bachelor of International Studies at the School for International Training in Brattleboro, Vermont.

Q: Can you briefly describe your professional background?

A: I am the founder and Director of the Applied Economics Clinic ("AEC"), a non-profit consulting group. AEC provides expert testimony, analysis, modeling, policy briefs, and reports for municipalities and other public interest groups on the topics of energy, environment, consumer protection, and equity. AEC also provides training to the next generation of expert technical witnesses and analysts through applied, on-the-job experience for graduate students in related fields and works proactively to enhance diversity among the people who do our jobs today and in the future. As a researcher and analyst with two decades of professional experience as a political and environmental economist, I have authored more than 155 reports, policy studies, white papers, journal articles, and book chapters as well as more than 45 expert comments and oral and written testimony in public proceedings on topics related to energy, the economy, the environment, and equity. My articles have been published in Ecological Economics, Climatic Change, Environmental and Resource Economics, Environmental Science & Technology, and other journals. I have also published books, including Climate Change and Global Equity

(Anthem Press, 2014) and Climate Economics: The State of the Art (Routledge, 2013), which I co-wrote with Frank Ackerman. I am also co-author of Environment for the People (Political Economy Research Institute, 2005, with James K. Boyce) and co-editor of Reclaiming Nature: Worldwide Strategies for Building Natural Assets (Anthem Press, 2007, with Boyce and Sunita Narain). My recent work includes review and analysis of electric and gas sector planning in several states, Integrated Resource Plan (IRP) and Demand-Side Management (DSM) planning review, analysis and testimony of state climate laws as they relate to proposed capacity additions, and other issues related to consumer and environmental protection in the electric and gas sectors. In my previous position as a Principal Economist at Synapse Energy Economics, I provided expert testimony in electric and gas sector dockets, and led studies examining environmental regulation, cost-benefit analyses, and the economics of energy efficiency and renewable energy. Prior to joining Synapse, I was a Senior Economist with the Stockholm Environment Institute's (SEI) Climate Economics Group, where I was responsible for leading the organization's work on the Consumption-Based Emissions Inventory (CBEI) model and on water issues and climate change in the western United States. While at SEI, I led domestic and international studies commissioned by the United Nations Development Programme, Friends of the Earth-U.K., and Environmental Defense Fund, among others. My Curriculum Vitae is attached as Exhibit ELP-17 (EAS-1).

Q: Have you ever testified in front of the Michigan Public Service Commission?

A: No.

Q: Have you testified in other jurisdictions?

A: Yes. I have testified in public utility and other related dockets in Massachusetts, New Hampshire, South Carolina, District of Columbia, Pennsylvania, Indiana, Minnesota, Louisiana, Florida, Illinois, Puerto Rico, and Vermont, and have submitted comments in several federal dockets, including in front of the U.S. EPA.

Q: On whose behalf are you submitting this testimony?

A: I am submitting this testimony on behalf of the Environmental Law & Policy Center, the Michigan Climate Action Network, and the Bay Mills Indian Community.

Q: Are you sponsoring any exhibits?

A: Yes. I am sponsoring the following exhibits:

- ELP-17 (EAS-1) – Curriculum Vitae of Dr. Elizabeth A. Stanton.
- ELP-18 (EAS-2) – Notice of Revocation and Termination of Easement.
- ELP-19 (EAS-3) – Governor Whitmer Executive Directive 2020-10.
- ELP-20 (EAS-4) – May 11, 2021, Letter from Governor Whitmer to Enbridge.
- ELP-21 (EAS-5) – Enbridge Response to Notification of Revocation and Termination.
- Exhibit ELP-22 (EAS-6) MPSC. 2021. *MI Propane Security Plan: Ensuring Resilience without Line 5.*
- Exhibit ELP-23 (EAS-7) Public Sector Consultants. 2020. *Analysis of Propane Supply Alternatives for Michigan.* Prepared for Michigan DEP and PSC.
- Exhibit ELP-24 (EAS-8) Dynamic Risk's 2017 *Alternatives Analysis for the Straits Pipelines*.
- Exhibit ELP-25 (EAS-9) Executive Order No. 2020-182.

Q: What materials did you review in preparing this testimony?

A: Any document upon which I relied directly is cited in my testimony.

Q: What is the purpose of your testimony?

A: The purpose of my testimony is to determine whether "no-action" was considered by Enbridge as an alternative that would meet the Company's stated purpose for the Proposed Project and whether such an alternative is feasible.

Q: Can you summarize your conclusions?

A: I conclude that Enbridge failed to consider a "no-action" alternative and that a "no-action" alternative is feasible here. As I describe more fully below, Enbridge's stated purpose is to remove the threat of an oil spill from the existing pipelines in the Mackinac Straits. Enbridge proposes shutting down the existing pipeline and considers three alternatives for replacing the pipeline. However, Enbridge does not consider a "no action" alternative. A "no action" alternative would be not constructing the tunnel and not continuing to operate the existing dual pipelines. Not continuing to operate the dual pipelines, i.e., "shutting down" Line 5, is a reasonable component of a no-action alternative because it is a likely outcome even if the project is not approved. It is likely because it has already been ordered by the State government, and also because it is another way to remove the threat of an oil spill. A no-action alternative is feasible because Michigan's energy needs can be met without propane through electrification. During a transition to heating with modern electric heat pumps, Governor Whitmer's Upper Peninsula Energy Task Force Committee's short- and long-term recommendations lay out steps to securing energy supplies in the event of a shutdown of Line 5.

II. OVERVIEW OF ENBRIDGE'S PROPOSED PROJECT

Q: Please describe the project for which Enbridge seeks approval under Act 16.

A: In Case No. U-20763, before the Michigan Public Service Commission ("MPSC" or the "Commission"), Enbridge Energy is proposing to build a tunnel beneath the Straits of Mackinac to house a new segment of its Line 5 oil and natural gas liquids pipeline (the

"Proposed Project"). This proposed segment would be a single 30-inch diameter pipeline to replace current dual-pipelines, each with 20-inch diameters.

Q: What is the purpose of the Proposed Project?

A: Enbridge states in the testimony supporting its application that the purpose of the Proposed Project is to alleviate environmental risk:

> The purpose of the Project is to alleviate an environmental concern to the Great Lakes raised by the State of Michigan relating to the approximate four miles of Enbridge's Line 5 that currently crosses the Straits of Mackinac ("Straits"). Line 5 is a fully operational 645-mile interstate pipeline, and the approximate four-mile segment that crosses the Straits -- which is known as the "Dual Pipelines" – lies on top of the lakebed with the exception of portions buried near each shoreline. (Pastoor Direct at 3:25-4:5).

Q. Who is Enbridge?

A. Enbridge is a Canadian fossil fuel pipeline transport company. According to the Company's website, "We operate across North America, fueling the economy and people's quality of life. We move about 25% of the crude oil produced in North America, we transport nearly 20% of the natural gas consumed in the U.S., and we operate North America's third-largest natural gas utility by consumer count."[1]

Q: Do you have an understanding of the environmental concerns to which Enbridge refers in its testimony?

A: Yes. According to Michigan Governor Gretchen Whitmer's November 2020 notice terminating Enbridge's Straits of Mackinac easement, the existing Line 5 pipeline is at risk of leaking oil and natural gas liquids into the Straits of Mackinac and from there into the Great Lakes:

> Enbridge's operation of the Straits Pipelines presents a substantial, inherent and unreasonable risk of an oil spill and such a spill would have grave ecological and economic consequences, severely impairing public rights in the Great Lakes and their public trust

[1] https://www.enbridge.com/about-us

> resources. While Enbridge has proposed to replace the existing Pipelines with a new pipeline to be constructed in a tunnel beneath the lakebed, that project is likely years away from completion at best. For all these reasons, the Governor and the Director of the Department of Natural Resources find that Enbridge's use of the Straits Pipelines is contrary to and in violation of the public trust.[2]

These environmental concerns are also referenced in a number of documents that are available on the Michigan Pipeline Safety Advisory Board website, which was created by Michigan's previous Governor, Rick Snyder.[3]

Q: Are you aware of any additional environmental concerns associated with the Proposed Project?

A: Yes. The existing pipeline transports hydrocarbons, which result in greenhouse gas emissions that contribute to climate change. Shutting down the existing pipelines resolves concerns about an oil spill in the Great Lakes, but it also reduces the emissions of greenhouse gases. Michigan's Executive Directive No. 2020-10 states that:

> The science is clear, and message urgent: the earth's climate is now changing faster than at any point in the history of modern civilization, and human activities are largely responsible for this change. Climate change already degrades Michigan's environment, hurts our economy, and threatens the health and well-being of our residents, with communities of color and low-income Michiganders suffering most. Inaction over the last half-century has already wrought devastating consequences for future generations, and absent immediate action, these harmful effects will only intensify. But we can avoid some of the worst harms by quickly reducing greenhouse gas emissions and adapting nimbly to our changing environment.[4]

Q: Does Enbridge take the negative environmental effects of greenhouse gas emissions from the Proposed Project into account in its application?

---

[2] Exhibit ELP-18 (EAS-2), Notice of Revocation and Termination of Easement at 9.

[3] *See* https://mipetroleumpipelines.org/resources-reports

[4] See Exhibit ELP-19 (EAS-3), Governor Whitmer Executive Directive 2020-10.

A: No, Enbridge does not address greenhouse gas emissions in its application. However, I am aware that testimony from Expert Witness Pete Erickson discusses the greenhouse gas emissions associated with Enbridge's Proposed Project, and that Expert Witness Dr. Peter Howard applies the Social Cost of Greenhouse Gases to Mr. Erickson's estimates.

Q: Is Enbridge currently authorized to run the dual pipelines across the Straits?

A: No. Governor Whitmer revoked and terminated Enbridge's easement, requiring the pipelines across the Straits to be shut down.[5] I understand Enbridge has refused to terminate operation of the existing pipelines pursuant to the Governor's notice, and is challenging the revocation and termination of the 1953 easement in court.[6] I am further aware that Governor Whitmer has put Enbridge on notice that the State of Michigan considers the Company's continued operations in the Straits to be an intentional trespass.[7]

Q. Are you aware of any alternatives that Enbridge has considered to alleviate environmental risk instead of its proposed tunnel?

A. Enbridge examined three alternatives to operating the existing dual pipelines. The first alternative was the proposed tunnel, which is at issue in this case. The other two alternatives were: "(ii) a new pipe installed across the Straits using an open-cut method that includes secondary containment; or (iii) a new pipe installed below the Straits using the horizontal directional drilling (HDD) method." (Pastoor Direct at 15:22-25) All three alternatives involve transporting hydrocarbon in a pipeline across the Straits. Enbridge did not consider any alternative that involved not replacing the existing line, resulting in Line 5 ceasing operations.

---

[5] ELP-18 (EAS-2) "[t]he Easement is being revoked for violation of the public trust doctrine, and is being terminated based on Enbridge's longstanding, persistent, and incurable violations of the Easement's conditions and standard of due care." p.20.

[6] *See Michigan, State of et al v. Enbridge Energy, Limited Partnership et al*, 1:20CV01142

[7] ELP-20 (EAS-4) May 11, 2021, Letter from Governor Whitmer to Enbridge.

Q. Has Enbridge considered an appropriate range of alternatives?

A. No. Enbridge has artificially limited its analysis of alternatives to include only methods that involve (1) shutting down the existing dual pipelines, **<u>and</u>** (2) transporting hydrocarbon in a pipeline across the Straits, allowing for continued operation of Line 5. Enbridge has overlooked an essential alternative that would meet its stated purpose of alleviating environmental risks to the Great Lakes: (1) shutting down the existing dual pipelines, **<u>and</u>** (2) taking no action to replace the pipelines with a new segment.

Q. Is that overlooked alternative what you refer to as the "no-action alternative"?

A. Yes, although I recognize that this terminology can be somewhat awkward when applied. In my experience, when alternatives analyses are undertaken, considering a "no-action alternative" is best practice. The no-action alternative evaluates what would happen if the proposed action were not to be undertaken. Here, the proposed action is the construction of a tunnel. Enbridge should have included in its alternatives analysis an alternative in which the existing pipeline no longer operates, but is not replaced with a new pipeline. In short, the "no-action" alternative is to eliminate the environmental risk to the Great Lakes by shutting down the existing pipeline, but take "no action" to construct a new pipeline segment through the Straits.

Q. Is the shut-down of the existing pipeline a necessary component of every alternative in a proper alternatives analysis?

A: Yes. Not only has Enbridge been ordered by the State to shut down the existing dual pipeline segment in the Straits, the Company's stated purpose is eliminating the environmental threat of a spill from the existing dual pipelines. Continuing to operate the existing pipelines would not achieve Enbridge's stated purpose, and therefore cannot be considered as a component of an alternative here. It is important to consider the no-action alternative because, even if a tunnel reduced some of the threat of an oil spill in the Straits, it would not eliminate the threat, and, when compared to discontinuing operation of Line 5, would exacerbate the harm to natural resources caused by climate change.

Q: Is the shutdown of the existing line a certainty?

A: No. I understand that Enbridge is contesting the shutdown order and says that it will continue to operate the dual pipelines if it is not allowed to build the tunnel.[8] By refusing to comply with the Governor's order, Enbridge sets up a false choice between a pipeline within the tunnel and a pipeline without a tunnel, thus avoiding discussion of a true no action alternative.

Q: Why do you say Enbridge set up a false choice?

A: Enbridge has made clear that the purpose of the Proposed Project is to alleviate environmental harm by shutting down the existing pipeline and must consider all available alternatives that would serve this same purpose. Enbridge's testimony implies that the choice in front of the Commission is between different methods of transporting hydrocarbons across the Straits. But Enbridge has not presented the Commission with a true no action alternative. Taking "no action" would be not developing a new method by which to transport hydrocarbons across the Straits, regardless of the outcome of Enbridge's contestation of the Governor's order to shut down the line.

Q. Would it be feasible and prudent to shut down the existing line and not replace it with a new line, resulting in the shutdown of Line 5 in its entirety?

A: Yes.

Q. What do you understand feasible and prudent to mean?

[8] ELP-21 (EAS-5) Enbridge Response to Notification of Revocation and Termination.

A: My understanding is that the words "feasible" and "prudent" are not defined in the Michigan Environmental Protection Act. An acceptable method of determining intent is to refer to a dictionary for the common usage of the words.[9] A "feasible" alternative is one that is "capable of being put into effect or accomplished; practicable" or "capable of being successfully utilized; suitable."[10] "Prudent" is defined as "exercising sound judgment."[11]

Q: What is the basis for your opinion that it would be feasible and prudent to shut down the existing line and not replace it with a new line?

A. Shutting down the existing line and taking no action to replace it is practicable and represents the exercise of sound judgment.

<u>A no-action alternative is practicable</u>: Without Line 5 at the Straits of Mackinac current consumers of propane and related products would either purchase fuels transported in a different way (other pipelines, road and rail) or would switch to non-hydrocarbon fuels, likely electrification via modern heat pumps. Michiganders would still have access to the energy they need to heat their homes (see Section III). There are viable alternatives to heating with propane (see Section IV). Michigan agencies are obligated to create policies and incentives to reduce emissions, including in the building sector (see Section IV).

<u>A no-action alternative represents the exercise of sound judgment</u>: Taking no action to build a tunnel for Line 5 would shut down one of many sources of energy while achieving the express purpose of the Proposed Project: eliminating environmental risk to the Straits. In my opinion this course of action represents sound judgment because it simultaneously advances climate change goals established by the State of Michigan. Indeed, with Michigan's requirement to achieve a 28 percent reduction in emissions (from 2005 levels)

[9] Nelson v. Grays, 209 Mich.App. 661, 664, 531 N.W.2d 826 (1995).
[10] Funk & Wagnalls Standard Dictionary (1980).
[11] Funk & Wagnalls Standard Dictionary (1980).

by 2025 and carbon neutrality no later than 2050, investments in propane heating (and the infrastructure to transport that propane) will become "stranded assets" by 2050 at the very latest. These investments will lose all value, regardless of the age or condition of the equipment. Investments that extend the life of propane heating and transmission equipment do not seem to represent sound judgment whether for households or for energy companies (see Section V).

III. IN A NO-ACTION ALTERNATIVE, MICHIGANDERS WOULD STILL BE ABLE TO HEAT THEIR HOMES

Q. Has there been any analysis of what Michigan consumers would do in the event that Enbridge's Line 5 supply were no longer available?

A. Yes. Governor Whitmer's Upper Peninsula Energy Task Force Committee ("UP Energy Task Force") published short- and long-term recommendations on securing energy supplies in the event of a shutdown (accidental or by policy) of Line 5. The UP Energy Task Force identified a number of policies that would mitigate the short-term energy supply disruptions including evaluating potential changes in supply and distribution, investing in the propane supply infrastructure, monitoring market conditions, addressing energy costs in the Upper Peninsula, enabling state contracting of propane, and instituting consumer protections. The UP Energy Task Force's longer-term recommendations focus on creating alternative supplies to meet consumer demand for heat. These policies include financing energy waste reduction, supporting development of renewables and energy storage options, promoting affordable electricity for consumers, and promoting environmental justice actions.

Q. How is propane currently used in Michigan?

A. According to the U.S. Energy Information Administration's (EIA) Residential Energy Consumption Survey most of Michigan's residential propane sales are used for space and water heating.[12]

According to the U.S. Census Bureau, eight percent of Michigan households use some form of bottled fuel to heat their homes. In Detroit, less than 1 percent of homes heat with propane while in the Upper Peninsula the share rises to 19 percent (see Table 1).[13] Three percent of homes in the Michigan region use propane to heat water.[14]

Table 1. Michigan home heating fuels

	MI		Detroit		UP	
	Homes	%	Homes	%	Homes	%
Bottled, tank, or LP gas	326,681	8%	2,168	1%	24,057	19%
Gas	3,006,749	76%	227,405	86%	71,353	57%
Electricity	385,768	10%	29,250	11%	12,947	10%
Fuel Oil	42,597	1%	641	0%	3,497	3%
Wood	116,756	3%	413	0%	11,281	9%
Other	37,784	1%	1,702	1%	1,211	1%

Q. What are the alternatives to propane in the Governor's Upper Peninsula Energy Task Force Committee report?

A. The UP Energy Task Force report suggests the following alternatives to propane supplies via Line 5: the increased use of rail infrastructure and the creation of new track capacity; improvement of transloading in the Upper Peninsula; new wholesale and retail storage capacity, maximizing propane injected into storage reserves; developing a "Strategic Propane Reserve;" requiring contracts with the state government to have an attestation that

[12] U.S. EIA. 2015 Residential Energy Consumption Survey (RECS). Available: https://www.eia.gov/consumption/residential/data/2015/#waterheating. Data are for EIA's East North Central region, which consists of Illinois, Indiana, Michigan, Ohio, and Wisconsin.
[13] U.S. Census. 2019 ACS 5-Year Estimates Detailed Tables [Table: B25040]
[14] U.S. EIA. 2015 Residential Energy Consumption Survey (RECS). Available: https://www.eia.gov/consumption/residential/data/2015/#waterheating. Data are for EIA's East North Central region, which consists of Illinois, Indiana, Michigan, Ohio, and Wisconsin.

companies will meet their supply obligations if Line 5 is shut down; pre-buying of propane to lock-in supply; and removal of barriers to propane deliverability (land acquisition, brownfield redevelopment assistance and permitting).[15] The UP Energy Task Force's analysis of propane supply alternatives also considered trucking.[16] Much of the 2020 report by Michigan DEP and PSC's Public Sector Consultants focused on "estimated commodity costs at major hubs within the U.S. and Canada, costs of available transportation options, and associated storage costs" based on a number of delivery points.[17] The lowest-cost option identified originates in Edmonton, Alberta and relies on a mixture of rail transportation to deliver to a site in the vicinity and then rely on trucks for the remaining short distance (trucking the whole way is cost prohibitive).[18] The key limitation of this option is that rail is relied upon for most of the distance.[19] No options were identified for pipeline transit and only one option using shipping from Western Canada to the United States.[20]

Q: What scenarios for supply disruption have been examined by the Michigan PSC?

A. The Public Sector Consultants report considered three scenarios from which it assessed supply alternatives to Line 5: a supply disruption of the Lakehead System via Line 1; a potential disruption in Line 5; and a weather-related disruption of propane supply and consumption similar to the 2013-2014 winter season.[21] The first scenario assumes Line 5 would not continue operating, removing 51 percent of Michigan's propane supplies because of the loss of crude and natural gas supplies to propane production facilities.[22] The

[15] Exhibit ELP-22 (EAS-6) MPSC. 2021. *MI Propane Security Plan: Ensuring Resilience without Line 5.*
[16] Exhibit ELP-23 (EAS-7) Public Sector Consultants. 2020. *Analysis of Propane Supply Alternatives for Michigan.* Prepared for Michigan DEP and PSC.
[17] *Ibid*, pg. 82.
[18] *Ibid*.
[19] *Ibid*.
[20] *Ibid*.
[21] Exhibit ELP-23 (EAS-7) at 7.
[22] *Ibid*.

second removes 46 percent of Michigan's propane supplies.[23] Finally, a polar vortex similar to 2013-2014 would result in sharply increased demand, associated price spikes, and supply shortages as Michigan's current supply options would be insufficient to meet demand.[24]

IV. THERE ARE VIABLE ALTERNATIVES TO HEATING WITH PROPANE

Q. What alternatives to propane exist?

A. Modern electric heat pumps are a practical and economic alternative to propane space heating; electric hot water heaters (including heat pump hot water heaters), stoves and dryers can replace propane water heaters, stoves and dryers. Propane has the advantage of not requiring a transmission and distribution system in the ways that utility gas (local distribution pipelines) or fuel oil (tanker trucks) do. That means that homes and businesses can heat and serve other energy end uses with propane that they can self-deliver in bottles or small tanks. Very nearly all Michigan properties, however, are already served by grid-based electricity.[25] While old-fashioned electric resistance heating vies with propane for the least economic space heating fuel source, modern electric heat pumps are among the most economic heating sources to run and have the advantage of the same unit also providing cooling at a lower cost that window air conditioners.

Q. What are the cost impacts of propane usage versus electric heat pump usage?

A. Electric heat pump usage is less expensive than propane for heating homes. According to research by the Massachusetts Department of Energy, propane is far more expensive than other forms of heating—its costs are exceeded only by old fashioned electric resistance

[23] *Ibid.*
[24] *Ibid.*
[25] U.S. EIA. 2015 Residential Energy Consumption Survey (RECS). Available: https://www.eia.gov/consumption/residential/data/2015/#waterheating. Data are for EIA's East North Central region, which consists of Illinois, Indiana, Michigan, Ohio, and Wisconsin.

heating. For example, heating with air source heat pumps, which are all electric heating and cooling systems designed for cold climates like Michigan, provides 44 percent reduction in heating costs compared to heat pumps.[26] Research (of which I am an author) from the AEC found that the relative costs of heating methods depend on fuel and electric prices and that in Massachusetts air source heat pumps will have lower heating costs than utility gas furnaces somewhere between 2026 and 2030 (depending on the cost to repair the state's aging pipeline infrastructure).[27] Recent research from the Rocky Mountain Institute showed modern air source heat pumps to have excellent efficiency in cold climate. Air source heat pumps coefficient of performance (COP, a measure of efficiency where 0.0 to 0.9 is a loss of energy, 1.0 is no loss, and higher than one is a gain of energy above that embedded in the fuel used) was 2.34 in Minneapolis, MN, compared to propane's COP of around 0.8.[28] A study performed for the City of San Francisco found that heat pumps are currently cost-effective as an end-of-life replacement for other heating sources.[29]

Q. What are the emission impacts of propane usage versus electric heat pump usage?

A. Air source heat pumps are almost four times more efficient than propane heaters and today Michigan's electric grid provides energy (MMBtus) at an emissions rate that is almost double that of burning propane directly for heat. I have determined that these two facts taken together result in propane heaters in Michigan emitting twice the greenhouse gases than air source heat pumps do for the same amount of heat.

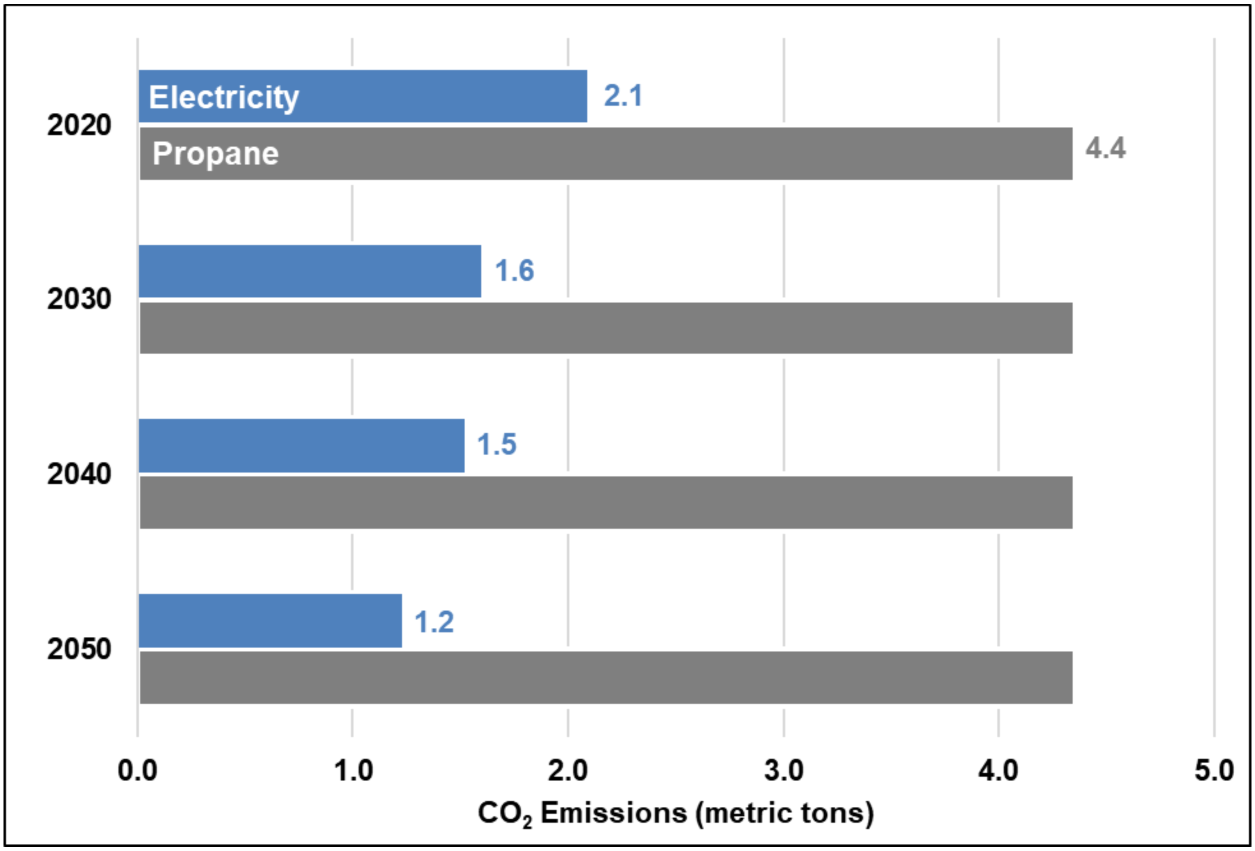
Q. How will the emissions impacts of heat pumps and propane change over time?

---

[26] https://www.mass.gov/info-details/household-heating-costs
[27] https://aeclinic.org/publicationpages/2021/01/13/inflection-point-when-heating-with-gas-costs-more
[28] https://rmi.org/its-time-to-incentivize-residential-heat-pumps/ and U.S. EIA. June 2017. "Residential End Uses: Historical Efficiency Data and Incremental Installed Costs for Efficiency." Available at: https://www.eia.gov/analysis/studies/residential/pdf/res_ee_fuel_switch.pdf. p. 68
[29] https://sfenvironment.org/sites/default/files/fliers/files/sfe_cc_sustainable_future_siemens_climate_report.pdf, p25

A. While greenhouse gas emissions from propane heaters will stay constant, the emissions from air source heat pumps will fall as Michigan's electric grid becomes green (see **Error! Reference source not found.**).

Figure 1. Heat pump versus propane emissions from heating an average home in Michigan



Q. Are heat pumps available today in Michigan?

A. Heat pumps are available today in Michigan[30] and the state's utilities offer a small rebate for their installation.[31]

Q: Is converting to heat pumps cost-effective when equipment and installation costs are included?

[30] https://www.michigan.gov/documents/mpsc/MPG_New_Tech_Heat_Pumps_Full_Slides_717380_7.pdf
[31] https://www.michigan.gov/documents/mdcd/Residential_Incentives_Flyer_2011_367083_7.pdf

A: Yes, heat pumps are less expensive to purchase, install and run over the course of their lifetimes as compared to fossil fuel heating. However, any change in heating system requires significant upfront costs. This disincentive can be addressed by state or utility sponsored zero-interest loans for green energy investments and/or by rebates to offset these costs (for example: https://www.masssave.com/saving/residential-rebates/heat-loan-program and https://michigansaves.org/). Research by the American Council for an Energy-Efficient Economy has found that median payback period for a heat pump is about 5 years if the equipment is also used to provide central air conditioning and 15 years if it is not.(https://www.aceee.org/blog/2016/05/should-we-promote-heat-pumps-save). Other potential obstacles in heat pump installation include the costs of modernizing older electric systems to be able to support a heat pump (usually 200+ amps).

III. OTHER POTENTIAL IMPACTS ON MICHIGAN CAN BE RESOLVED

Q: Are you aware of any concerns with the no-action alternative other than the availability of propane for heating homes?

A: Yes. I am aware of Enbridge's argument that failing to transport hydrocarbons across the Straits will have negative impacts on Michigan oil producers, Michigan refineries, and consumers of jet fuel and other fuels in Michigan.[32]

Q: Have you formed any opinions about whether those concerns make the no-action alternative infeasible?

A: Yes. I have not done an independent analysis on each of these issues, but I have reviewed a variety of analyses and information on these issues, and I do not believe that these concerns render the no-action alternative either unreasonable or imprudent. Some

[32] See Enbridge. *The impact of a Line 5 shutdown.* Available at: https://www.enbridge.com/~/media/Enb/Documents/Factsheets/FS_Without_Line5_econ_impact.pdf

businesses with investments concentrated in fossil fuels may see reduced profits with a transition to electrification, while other businesses (electric utilities and generators, manufacturers and installers of heat pumps, efficiency measures and other electric equipment) will prosper. The State of Michigan does not have a role to play in choosing winners and losers among particular business actors in the economy. The fact that a particular alternative to a risky pipeline in a critical water body may benefit some businesses more than others makes no difference to a determination of whether it is reasonable and prudent.

Q: Can you explain the likely impact on jet fuel in Michigan?

A: Enbridge claims a Line 5 shutdown would impact half of jet fuel supplies to Detroit Metropolitan Wayne County Airport.[33] Enbridge also argues that Michigan would have to find alternative crude oil to supply refined products like jet fuel, but does not provide specific analysis or sources for third-party verification.[34] Enbridge's claim echoes that of Ohio Governor Mike DeWine who argued Line 5 supplies 40 percent of the jet fuel in DTW.[35] However, a recent "fact check" assessment suggests that Line 5 only provides 10 percent of DTW's jet fuel, from the following refineries: PBF, Husky, and Marathon.[36] (Note however that 2020 fuel consumption numbers at DTW for this assessment were based on numbers from the 2010 DTW Master Plan.[37]) While I have not independently verified the methods or results of this fact check, it does suggest that Enbridge has provided insufficient evidence to back up its claims.

---

[33] Enbridge. *The impact of a Line 5 shutdown.* Available at: https://www.enbridge.com/~/media/Enb/Documents/Factsheets/FS_Without_Line5_econ_impact.pdf
[34] *Ibid.*
[35] FLOW. 2021. "Fact Check: When Line 5 Shuts Down, Detroit Jets Will Still Fly and Union Refinery Jobs Will Still Exist." Available at: https://forloveofwater.org/fact-check-when-line-5-shuts-down-detroit-jets-will-still-fly-and-union-refinery-jobs-will-still-exist-3/
[36] *Ibid.*
[37] *Ibid.*

Q. Can you explain the likely impact on Michigan refineries?

A. In the event of a Line 5 shutdown, the industry association Consumer Energy Alliance's (CEA) 2021 report suggests that two refineries in Ohio (PBF Energy and BP Husky) would cease operation while the Marathon Refinery near Detroit and refineries in Indiana and Pennsylvania will remain open but operate at reduced levels; overall, CEA estimates that refineries in Michigan, Ohio, Pennsylvania, Ontario, and Quebec would lose 45 percent of their crude oil input with a Line 5 disruption.[38] Another 2021 assessment by IHS Markit notes that there are nine refineries affected by the Line 5 and Line 78 system that have the collective potential to refine 1 million b/d, including 150,000 b/d of jet fuel.[39] Line 5 ships 540,000 b/d of light crude and natural gas, while the remaining (excluding Line 5) mainline capacity starting at the Wisconsin border is 2 million b/d, suggestion an impact on area refineries closer to 20 percent. Again, Enbridge has not provided analysis, sources, or data for third-party verification of any negative impacts on Michigan refineries

Q. Overall, in your opinion, what impacts would a closure of Line 5 have on the Michigan economy?

A. Overall, I would expect a closure of Line 5 to have a positive or neutral effect on the Michigan economy. Certainly, there would be losses to some businesses that have concentrated all of their investment in fossil fuel-related activities. But losses and gains in business sectors are the normal workings of a capitalist economy; and losses to businesses with concentrated investments in greenhouse-gas emitting fuels and technologies are inevitable as Michigan, the United States, and the world decarbonize.

---

[38] Consumer Energy Alliance. 2021. *The Regional Economic and Fiscal Impacts of an Enbridge Line 5 Shutdown.* Available at: https://consumerenergyalliance.org/cms/wp-content/uploads/2021/05/CEA_LINE5_REPORT_2021_DIGITAL_FINAL.pdf. Pg. 3; 7; 9.

[39] Bradley, A. 2021. "Line 5 shutdown could create a logistical scramble, reducing competitiveness of crude oil producers and refiners." HIS Markit. Available at: https://ihsmarkit.com/research-analysis/line-5-shutdown-could-create-a-logistical-scramble-reduci.html.

Businesses with diverse investments that include some fossil fuels and other non-energy businesses should experience a neutral impact from a Line 5 closure, while businesses with investments in electric supply, electric equipment manufacture and installation, and other "green" goods and services should benefits from a Line 5 closure.

Workers in these industries would experience related impacts, with jobs added in electric supply and equipment manufacture and installation, and some job losses in businesses with concentrated investments in fossil fuel-related activities. State policy to support retraining fossil-fuel-related workers for skills in zero-carbon industries could play an important role in smoothing the decarbonization transition for workers, while insuring that a loss of worker income (while limited to a small set of workers) does not negatively impact on the economy as a whole.

Energy consumers (households and businesses) may need state assistance in the form of rebates and no-interest loans to transition to heat pumps and other electric equipment. But after this transition is complete will benefit from lower energy bills.

Overall, while the closure of Line 5 (and the greater project of Michigan decarbonization) will cause some shift in consumer expenditures I see no reason to believe that it will be a detriment to consumers or the economy as a whole.

Q. Are your conclusions consistent with other analyses that you have reviewed?

A. Yes. As I discussed above, Governor Whitmer's Upper Peninsula Energy Task Force Committee's report provide detailed plans for addressing a temporary energy shortfall from a Line 5 closure. Dynamic Risk's 2017 *Alternatives Analysis for the Straits Pipelines* (on behalf of the State of Michigan) includes a no action alternative (Alternative 6) that "Eliminate[s] the transportation of all petroleum products and natural gas liquids…through the Straits of Mackinac segment of Enbridge's Link 5 and then decommission[s] that segment."[40] This alternative eliminates all risks to the Straits and results in increases to some fossil fuel prices and decreases to other prices. The report does not examine impacts on other related industries or non-fossil-fuel energy alternatives.

Similarly, London Economics' analysis of alternatives to Line 5 found that losses to Michigan refineries would by limited to 15 percent of supply (much lower than Enbridge's estimate) and that the related increase in gasoline prices would be lower than 1 cent per gallon. London Economics' also suggests that Enbridge has the capacity to increase supplies using its existing Line 78, reducing economic impacts still further.[41]

IV. MICHIGAN AGENCIES ARE OBLIGATED TO REDUCE EMISSIONS, INCLUDING IN THE BUILDING SECTOR

Q. Is public policy relevant to the future demand for fossil fuels and related products in Michigan?

A. Yes. Michigan's energy plans and policies, climate plans and policies, and environmental standards and regulations all impact on the future demand for fossil fuels, today and in the future. As an economist, I am aware of the importance of considering costs and benefits throughout (and often beyond) a project's lifetime. For energy projects, that includes consideration of demand for the type of energy in question over the lifespan of the project and the lifetime of the projects impacts on local communities, local environments and the climate. In other words, an appropriate alternatives analysis must consider whether demand for fossil fuel will be the same or different in 10 years, 25 years, and 100 years.

[40] Exhibit ELP-24 (EAS-8) Dynamic Risk's 2017 *Alternatives Analysis for the Straits Pipelines* at p.ES-2.
[41] http://blog.nwf.org/wp-content/blogs.dir/11/files/2018/09/LEI-Enbridge-Line-5-Michigan-Refining_9_12_2018.pdf

Climate forecasts, regulations, and policies, like those being undertaken in the State of Michigan today, suggest that it is not sensible to assume that fossil fuel demand will be the same or higher in future years.

Q. What efforts is the State of Michigan undertaking to reduce Michigan's carbon footprint?

A. Michigan's EO 2020-182 requires the Department of Environment, Great Lakes, and Energy to "develop, issue, and oversee the implementation of the MI Healthy Climate Plan…, which will serve as the action plan for this state to reduce greenhouse gas emissions and transition towards economywide carbon neutrality."[42] The MI Healthy Climate Plan must be submitted to the Governor by December 31, 2021.[43] ED 2020-10 requires the Department of Environment, Great Lakes, and Energy to oversee the Plan's implementation. In addition, the Department of Treasure is charged with developing and implementing an Energy Transition Impact Project to identify and minimize impacts of clean energy transition on vulnerable communities.[44]

Q. How will the states' actions towards carbon neutrality impact the use of fossil fuels in Michigan?

A. To achieve carbon neutrality, Michigan must transition away from fossil fuel energy towards zero-emitting energy resources like wind and solar. The forthcoming MI Healthy Climate Plan will likely set out an expected pace for this transition. Within the next two to three decades, operating fossil fuel-fired equipment will not be permitted in the State of Michigan.

[42] Exhibit ELP-25 (EAS-9) Executive Order No. 2020-182.
[43] Exhibit ELP-19 (EAS-3), Executive Directive 2020-10.
[44] *Ibid*.

Q. Are you aware of any efforts by the U.S. federal government to reduce the national carbon footprint?

A. The Biden Administration has promised to rejoin the Paris Agreement and achieve nationwide carbon neutrality by 2050. Biden's National Climate Task Force is in the process of setting a new 2030 emission target and develop a detailed plan for lower emissions while improving environmental justice outcomes.[45]

V. INVESTMENT THAT EXTENDS THE LIFE OF PROPANE HEATING AND TRANSMISSION EQUIPMENT IS NOT PRUDENT

Q. What is a stranded asset?

A. A stranded asset is an investment in equipment or infrastructure that is no longer of use before it has been paid off. For example, fossil fuel heaters built today may have a 30-year economic life and their financing decision will be made on that basis: 30 years of revenues (or value) to cover the initial cost, plus upkeep. If greenhouse gas emissions limits or other zero emission energy requirements (such as a renewable portfolio standard) require substantial emission reductions before the end of those 30 years, use of the fossil fuel equipment will no longer be permitted and the value of the asset will become "stranded": the equipment is there but it cannot be used, and it cannot generate value for its owner.

Q. Why are fossil-fuel heaters, water heaters, dryers and stoves likely to become stranded assets in Michigan?

A. Michigan's ED 2020-10 requires agencies to achieve a statewide 28 percent reduction in emissions (from 2005 levels) by 2025 and carbon neutrality no later than 2050.[46] EIA

[45] https://www.whitehouse.gov/briefing-room/statements-releases/2021/04/22/fact-sheet-president-biden-sets-2030-greenhouse-gas-pollution-reduction-target-aimed-at-creating-good-paying-union-jobs-and-securing-u-s-leadership-on-clean-energy-technologies/

[46] Exhibit ELP-19 (EAS-3), Executive Directive 2020-10.

assumes a lifetime for a propane furnace of between 16 and 27 years.[47] That means that a propane furnace installed today has the potential—with appropriate maintenance—to continue to provide heat through the year 2048. But by 2050 at the latest, Michigan will no longer permit carbon emissions. Furthermore, it is likely that many carbon reduction goals will not permit any significant number of emissions "offsets," requiring true and significant reductions in greenhouse gas emissions. With every passing year, new purchases of fossil fuel heaters and new investments in pipelines and related infrastructure become less likely to remain operational throughout their economic lifetimes.

VI. CONCLUSIONS

Q. Can you please summarize your conclusions?

A. In its application to build a tunnel beneath the Straits of Mackinac to house a new segment of its Line 5 oil and natural gas liquids pipeline, Enbridge has failed to consider and present a reasonable and prudent no-action alternative to shut down Line 5 (thus achieving the stated purpose of eliminating environmental risk) and not building a new pipeline or tunnel to replace it.

The closure of Line 5 would accelerate Michigan's transition to a zero-carbon economy, benefit "green" and electric-related businesses, and reduce consumer energy costs—important positive effects on Michigan's economy. Governor Whitmer's task force provides detailed plans for addressing temporary energy supply concerns from a closure, and any more permanent shift away from spending on fossil fuel-related business towards green and electric businesses is inevitable given the state's greenhouse gas emission requirements.

[47] https://www.eia.gov/outlooks/aeo/assumptions/pdf/residential.pdf

A no action alternative eliminates environmental (including climate) risks, moves Michigan forward in its climate goals, and does not prevent consumers from getting the energy supply that they need.

Q. Does this conclude your testimony?

A. Yes.

Applied Economics Clinic
Economic and Policy Analysis of Energy, Environment and Equity

Elizabeth A. Stanton, Ph.D., Director and Senior Economist
1012 Massachusetts Avenue, Arlington MA 02476 ⌘ liz.stanton@aeclinic.org ⌘ 781-819-3232

PROFESSIONAL EXPERIENCE

Applied Economics Clinic, Arlington, MA. *Director and Senior Economist*, February 2017 – Present.

The Applied Economics Clinic provides technical expertise to public service organizations working on topics related to the environment, consumer rights, the energy sector, and community equity. Dr. Stanton is the Founder and Director of the Clinic (www.aeclinic.org).

Liz Stanton Consulting, Arlington, MA. Independent Consultant, August 2016 – January 2017.

Providing consulting services on the economics of energy, environment and equity.

Synapse Energy Economics Inc., Cambridge, MA. *Principal Economist*, 2012 – 2016.

Consulted on issues of energy economics, environmental impacts, climate change policy, and environmental externalities valuation.

Stockholm Environment Institute - U.S. Center, Somerville, MA. *Senior Economist*, 2010 – 2012; *Economist*, 2008 – 2009.

Wrote extensively for academic, policy, and general audiences, and directed studies for a wide range of government agencies, international organizations, and nonprofit groups.

Global Development and Environment Institute, Tufts University, Medford, MA. *Researcher*, 2006 – 2007.

Political Economy Research Institute, University of Massachusetts-Amherst, Amherst, MA. *Editor and Researcher – Natural Assets Project*, 2002 – 2005.

Center for Popular Economics, **University of Massachusetts-Amherst**, Amherst, MA. *Program Director*, 2001 – 2003.

EDUCATION

University of Massachusetts-Amherst, Amherst, MA

Doctor of Philosophy in Economics, 2007

New Mexico State University, Las Cruces, NM

Master of Arts in Economics, 2000

School for International Training, Brattleboro, VT

Bachelor of International Studies, 1994

Applied Economics Clinic
Economic and Policy Analysis of Energy, Environment and Equity

AFFILIATIONS

Global Development and Environment Institute, Tufts University, Medford, MA.

Senior Fellow, Visiting Scholar, 2007 – 2020

PAPERS AND REPORTS

Castigliego, J.R., T. Stasio, S. Alisalad, and E.A. Stanton. 2021. *Assessment of Backup Diesel Generators in Massachusetts*. Applied Economics Clinic. Prepared for Bloom Energy. [Online]

Castigliego, J.R., T. Stasio, S. Alisalad, and E.A. Stanton. 2021. *Assessment of Backup Diesel Generators in New York City*. Applied Economics Clinic. Prepared for Bloom Energy. [Online]

Castigliego, J.R., T. Comings, S. Alisalad, and E.A. Stanton. 2021. *Background Report: Benefits of Coal Ash Cleanup and Remediation*. Applied Economics Clinic. Prepared for Earthjustice. [Online]

Stanton, E.A., T. Stasio, and C. Lala. 2021. *Comments on 2021 Guidance Towards Updating the U.S. Social Cost of Greenhouse Gases*. Applied Economics Clinic. Prepared for Friends of the Earth. [Online]

Woods, B. and E.A. Stanton. 2021*. Initial Assessment of the Climate Justice Working Group's Recommended Policy Priorities – Tracking Equity and Justice*. Applied Economics Clinic. Prepared for the Massachusetts' Climate Justice Working Group (CJWG). [Online]

Kasina, S., B. Wheatle, C. Duff, L. Mettetal, L. Alagappan, N. Schlag, B. Woods, and E.A. Stanton. 2021. *State of Maine Renewable Energy Goals Market Assessment*. Energy and Environment Economics (E3) and Applied Economics Clinic. Prepared for the Maine Governor's Energy Office. [Online]

Castigliego, J.R., S. Alisalad, T. Stasio, and E.A. Stanton. 2021*. Inflection Point: When Heating with Gas Costs More*. Applied Economics Clinic. Prepared for HEET. [Online]

Castigliego, J.R., T. Stasio, and E.A. Stanton. 2020. *Fixing Massachusetts' Leaky Pipes: When Will It Be Paid Off?* Applied Economics Clinic*.* Prepared in Response to Gas Leak Allies. [Online]

Woods, B., E.A. Stanton, and D. Wamsted. 2020. *Risks Outweigh Rewards for Investors Considering PJM Natural Gas Projects*. Prepared for the Energy Foundation. [Online]

Woods, B., S. Alisalad, M. Majumder, and E.A. Stanton. 2020 *Municipal Light Plants and Energy Efficiency.* Prepared for Massachusetts Climate Action Network. [Online]

Stanton, E.A. and AEC Staff. Visualizations of Racial Inequity. Applied Economics Clinic. Prepared for Renew New England. [Online]

Castigliego, J. and E.A. Stanton. 2020. *Planning for the Future: Massachusetts Cleans Up Its Heating.* Applied Economics Clinic. Prepared for Gas Leak Allies. [Online]

Applied Economics Clinic
Economic and Policy Analysis of Energy, Environment and Equity

Stanton, E.A., J. Castigliego, B. Woods, and E. Tavares. 2020. *A Needs Assessment of the Hopkinton-Ashland Transfer Line Replacement Project.* Applied Economics Clinic. Prepared for Town of Ashland. [Online]

Woods, B., E.A. Stanton, and E. Tavares. 2020. *New England Housing Costs: Rent as a Share of Income*. Applied Economics Clinic. [Online]

Woods, B., S. Alisalad and E.A. Stanton. 2020. *Running Behind: New York State's Renewable Transformation*. Applied Economics Clinic. Prepared for Earthjustice. [Online]

Stanton, E.A., B. Woods, E. Tavares, and S. Alisalad. 2020. *New Orleans' Renewable Portfolio Standard: Cost-Effective, Reliable, Resilient*. Applied Economics Clinic. Prepared for Alliance for Affordable Energy. [Online]

Stanton, E.A., B. Woods, J. Castigliego, E. Tavares and S. Alisalad. 2020. *A Whole New Ballgame: Indiana Coal and the New Energy Landscape*. Applied Economics Clinic. Prepared for Citizens Action Coalition of Indiana. [Online]

Stanton, E.A., A. Sommer, C. Hotaling, and C. Neme. 2019. *Report on Indiana Michigan Power Company 2018-19 IRP*. Applied Economics Clinic. Prepared for Citizens Action Coalition of Indiana and Earthjustice. [Online]

Stanton, E.A., B. Woods, J. Castigliego, and E. Tavares. 2019. *Massachusetts Gas versus Massachusetts Climate Goals*. Applied Economics Clinic. Prepared for Gas Leak Allies. [Online]

Stanton, E.A., T. Stasio and B. Woods. 2019. *Marginal Cost of Emissions Reductions in Massachusetts*. Applied Economics Clinic. Prepared for Green Energy Consumer Alliance. [Online]

Woods, B. and E.A. Stanton. 2019. *Technosilvicultural Reclamation for Environmental Emission Sequestration*. Applied Economics Clinic. Prepared for Home Energy Efficiency Team and Speak for the Trees. [Online]

Woods, B., E. Tavares, S. Alisalad, and E.A. Stanton. 2019. *Puerto Rico Integrated Resource Plan: Lessons from Hawaii's Electric Sector*. Applied Economics Clinic. Prepared for Earthjustice. [Online]

Woods, B., E. A. Stanton. 2019. *A Future for Indiana Coal: Emissions and Costs of Alternative Electric Generation*. Applied Economics Clinic. Prepared for Citizens Action Coalition of Indiana. [Online]

Stanton, E.A. S. Alisalad, and M. Majumder. 2019. *Comparative Costs of Alaska Fire Management*. Applied Economics Clinic. Prepared for Union of Concerned Scientists. [Online]

Stanton, E.A. and E. Tavares. 2019. *An Analysis of the Need for the Atlantic Coast Pipeline Extension to Hampton Roads, Virginia*. Applied Economics Clinic. Prepared for Mothers Out Front. [Online]

Applied Economics Clinic
Economic and Policy Analysis of Energy, Environment and Equity

Woods, B., E. A. Stanton, T. Comings, and E. Tavares. *Emission Reduction Synergies for Massachusetts Community Choice Energy Programs, Heat Pumps and Electric Vehicles*. Applied Economics Clinic. Prepared for Green Energy Consumers Alliance. [Online]

Stanton, E.A. and E. Tavares. 2019. *Analysis of the Mountain Valley Pipeline Southgate Project*. Applied Economics Clinic. Prepared for Appalachian Voices. [Online]

Stanton, E.A. 2019. *Update to Pennsylvania Long-Term Renewables Contracts Benefits and Costs*. Applied Economics Clinic. Prepared for Mid-Atlantic Renewable Energy Coalition (MAREC). [Online]

Lopez, R., T. Comings, E.A. Stanton, and E. Tavares. 2019. *Home Heat Pumps in Massachusetts*. Applied Economics Clinic. Prepared for Green Energy Consumers Alliance. [Online]

Woods, B., E.A. Stanton, and E. Tavares. 2019. *Fixing Massachusetts' Gas Leaks Pays for Itself*. Applied Economics Clinic. Prepared for Gas Leak Allies. [Online]

Woods, B. and E.A. Stanton. 2019. *Social Equity Analysis of Carbon Free Boston*. Applied Economics Clinic. Prepared for Green Ribbon Commission. [Online]

Woods, B., E.A. Stanton, and R. Lopez. 2019. *Performance-Based Incentives for Gas Utilities*. Applied Economics Clinic. Prepared for Gas Leak Allies. [Online]

Woods, B. and E.A. Stanton. 2019. *Massachusetts Non-Energy Benefits of Battery Storage.* Applied Economics Clinic. Prepared for Clean Energy Group. [Online]

Stanton, E.A. 2019. *Updated Massachusetts Battery Storage Measures: Benefits and Costs.* Applied Economics Clinic. Prepared for Clean Energy Group. [Online]

Comings, T., B. Woods, E.A. Stanton, and E. Tavares. 2019. *Duke Energy Integrated Resource Plans in North Carolina.* Applied Economics Clinic. Prepared for Southern Environmental Law Center. [Online]

Stanton, E.A., B. Woods, A. Sommer, and C. Hotaling. 2019. *Evaluation of Northern Indiana Public Service Company's 2018 Integrated Resource Plan.* Applied Economics Clinic. Prepared for Citizens Action Coalition of Indiana. [Online]

Stanton, E.A., R. Lopez, and B. Woods. 2018. *Review of Proposed CAFE and CO_2 Standards.* Applied Economics Clinic. Prepared for California Attorney General Office and California Air Resources Board. [Online]

Stanton, E.A., R. Lopez, B. Woods, T. Stasio, and A. Sommer. 2018. *Report on Indiana's 2018 Draft Statewide Analysis of Future Resource Requirements of Electricity*. Applied Economics Clinic. Prepared for Citizens Action Coalition of Indiana. [Online]

Stanton, E.A. 2018. *Massachusetts Battery Storage Measures: Benefits and Costs.* Applied Economics Clinic. Prepared for Clean Energy Group. [Online]

Applied Economics Clinic
Economic and Policy Analysis of Energy, Environment and Equity

Stanton, E.A. 2018. *Review of Massachusetts Efficiency Program Administrator's April 2018 Draft 2019-2021 Energy Efficiency Plan.* Applied Economics Clinic. Prepared for Conservation Law Foundation. [Online]

Stanton, E.A., and T. Comings. 2018. *Massachusetts Clean Energy Bill Provisions Boost Jobs.* Applied Economics Clinic. Prepared for Barr Foundation. [Online]

Stanton, E.A., T. Comings, R. Wilson, S. Alisalad, E.N Marzan, C. Schlegel, B. Woods, J. Gifford, E. Snook, and P. Yuen. 2018. *An Analysis of the Massachusetts 2018 'Act to Promote a Clean Energy Future' Report.* Applied Economics Clinic. Prepared for Barr Foundation. [Online]

Woods, B., C. Schlegel, and E.A. Stanton. 2018. *Massachusetts' Clean Energy Policy Overview.* Applied Economics Clinic. Prepared for Barr Foundation. [Online]

Comings, T., E.A. Stanton, and B. Woods. 2018. *The ABCs of Boston CCE*. Applied Economics Clinic. Prepared for Barr Foundation. [Online]

Stanton, E.A., E.N. Marzan, and S. Alisalad. 2018. *Accessing Energy Efficiency in Massachusetts.* Applied Economics Clinic. Prepared for Conservation Law Foundation. [Online]

Stanton, E.A., R. Wilson, and B. Woods. 2018. *Missed Opportunities for Energy Efficiency in Virginia*. Applied Economics Clinic. Prepared for the Consumers Union. [Online]

Stanton, E.A., T. Comings, and A. Sommer. 2018.*The Husker Energy Plan: A New Energy Plan for Nebraska*. Applied Economics Clinic. Prepared for the Nebraska Wildlife Foundation. [Online]

Stanton, E.A., A. Sommer, T. Comings, and R. Wilson. 2017. *Benefits of Long-Term Renewable Contracts for Pennsylvania*. Applied Economics Clinic. Prepared for Mid-Atlantic Renewable Energy Coalition (MAREC). [Online]

Stanton, E.A., A. Sommer, T. Comings, and R. Wilson. 2017. *Pennsylvania Long-Term Renewables Contracts Benefits and Costs*. Applied Economics Clinic. Prepared for Mid-Atlantic Renewable Energy Coalition (MAREC). [Online]

Comings, T., E.A. Stanton, and B. Woods. 2017. *An Analysis of Community Choice Energy for Boston.* Applied Economics Clinic. Prepared for Barr Foundation. [Online]

Wilson, R., T. Comings, and E.A. Stanton. 2017. *Ratepayer Impacts of ConEd's 20-Year Shipping Agreement on the Mountain Valley Pipeline.* Applied Economics Clinic. Prepared for the Environmental Defense Fund. [Online]

Sommer, A. and E.A. Stanton. 2017. *Report on Vectren 2016* IRP. Applied Economics Clinic. Prepared on behalf of Earthjustice, Indiana Distributed Energy Alliance, Sierra Club, and Valley Watch. Submitted to the Indiana Utility Regulatory Commission. [Online]

Sommer, A. and E.A. Stanton. 2017. *Report on Indiana Power & Light 2016* IRP. Applied Economics Clinic. Prepared on behalf of Earthjustice, Indiana Distributed Energy Alliance, Sierra Club, and Valley Watch. Submitted to the Indiana Utility Regulatory Commission. [Online]

Sommer, A. and E.A. Stanton. 2017. *Report on Northern Indiana Public Service Company's 2016* IRP. Applied Economics Clinic. Prepared on behalf of Earthjustice, Indiana Distributed Energy Alliance, Sierra Club, and Valley Watch. Submitted to the Indiana Utility Regulatory Commission. [Online]

Stanton, E.A., P. Knight, P. Luckow, A. Allison, T. Vitolo, J. Barnes, B. Inskeep, and C. Barnes. 2016. *Envisioning Pennsylvania's Energy Future: Powering the Commonwealth's Energy Needs with 100 Percent Renewables by 2050.* Prepared by Synapse Energy Economics and EQ Research for Delaware Riverkeeper Network. [Online]

Wilson, R., S., Fields, P. Knight, E. McGee, W. Ong, N. Santen, T. Vitolo, and E.A. Stanton. 2016. *Are the Atlantic Coast Pipeline and the Mountain Valley Pipeline Necessary?* Prepared by Synapse Energy Economics for Southern Environmental Law Center and Appalachian Mountain Advocates. [Online]

Knight, P. and E.A. Stanton. 2016. *"Sorting Out New England's Pipeline Needs: A Round Up of Recent Studies and What They Mean".* Synapse Energy Economics White Paper. [Online]

Stanton, E.A., P. Knight, A. Allison, T. Comings, A. Horowitz, W. Ong, N. R. Santen, and K. Takahashi. 2016. *The RGGI Opportunity 2.0: RGGI as the Electric Sector Compliance Tool to Achieve 2030 State Climate Targets.* Prepared by Synapse Energy Economics for Sierra Club, Pace Energy and Climate Center, and Chesapeake Climate Action Network. [Online]

Jackson, S., P. Luckow, E.A. Stanton, A. Horowitz, P. Peterson, T. Comings, J. Daniel, and T. Vitolo. 2016. *Reimagining Brayton Point: A Guide to Assessing Reuse Options for the Somerset Community*. Prepared by Synapse Energy Economics for Coalition for Clean Air South Coast, Clean Water Action, and Toxics Action Center. [Online]

Stanton, E. A., P. Knight, A. Allison, T. Comings, A. Horowitz, W. Ong, N. R. Santen, and K. Takahashi. 2016. *The RGGI Opportunity: RGGI as the Electric Sector Compliance Tool to Achieve 2030 State Climate Targets.* Prepared by Synapse Energy Economics for Sierra Club, Pace Energy and Climate Center, and Chesapeake Climate Action Network. [Online]

Luckow, P., E.A. Stanton, S. Fields, W. Ong, B. Biewald, S. Jackson, and J. Fisher. 2016. *Spring 2016 National Carbon Dioxide Price Forecast*. Synapse Energy Economics White Paper. [Online]

Knight, P., A. Allison, W. Ong, N. R. Santen, and E.A. Stanton. 2016. *Cutting Electric Bills with the Clean Power Plan.* Prepared by Synapse Energy Economics for The Energy Foundation. [Online]

Horowitz, A., S. Jackson, A. Allison, and E.A. Stanton. 2016. *Environmental Justice and the Clean Power Plan.* Prepared by Synapse Energy Economics for The Energy Foundation. [Online]

Jackson, S., N. R. Santen, P. Knight, S. Fields, B. Biewald, and E.A. Stanton. 2015. *Clean Power Plan Handbook: A Guide to the Final Rule for Consumer Advocates.* Prepared by Synapse Energy Economics for National Association of State Utility Consumer Advocates. [Online]

Wilson, R., T. Comings, and E.A. Stanton. 2015. *Analysis of the Tongue River Railroad Draft Environmental Impact Statement.* Prepared by Synapse Energy Economics for Sierra Club and Earthjustice. [Online]

Knight, P., S. Fields, S. Jackson, W. Ong, N. R. Santen, B. Biewald, and E.A. Stanton. 2015. *Multi-State Compliance with the Clean Power Plan in CP3T.* Prepared by Synapse Energy Economics for the National Association of State Utility Consumer Advocates. [Online]

Vitolo, T., P. Luckow, S. Fields, P. Knight, B. Biewald, and E.A. Stanton. 2015. *Lower Electric Costs in a Low- Emission Future.* Prepared by Synapse Energy Economics for The Energy Foundation. [Online]

Stanton, E. A., T. Comings, S. Jackson, and E. Karaca. 2015. *Atlantic Coast Pipeline Benefits Review.* Prepared by Synapse Energy Economics for Southern Environmental Law Center. [Online]

Wilson, R., M. Whited, S. Jackson, B. Biewald, and E.A. Stanton. 2015. *Best Practices in Planning for Clean Power Plan Compliance.* Prepared by Synapse Energy Economics for the National Association of State Utility Consumer Advocates. [Online]

Fields, S., S. Jackson, P. Knight, and E.A. Stanton. 2015. *Internal briefing on Clean Power Plan compliance in Ohio.* Prepared by Synapse Energy Economics for Office of the Ohio Consumers' Counsel.

Luckow, P., E.A. Stanton, S. Fields, B. Biewald, S. Jackson, J. Fisher, and R. Wilson. 2015. *2015 Carbon Dioxide Price Forecast.* Synapse Energy Economics White Paper. [Online]

Knight, P., A. Allison, E.A. Stanton. 2015. *Preliminary Clean Power Plan Analysis for Kentucky.* Prepared by Synapse Energy Economics for Kentuckians for the Commonwealth.

Stanton, E. A., P. Knight, J. Daniel, B. Fagan, D. Hurley, J. Kallay, E. Karaca, G. Keith, E. Malone, W. Ong, P. Peterson, L. Silvestrini, K. Takahashi, and R. Wilson. 2015. *Massachusetts Low Gas Demand Analysis: Final Report.* Prepared by Synapse Energy Economics for the Massachusetts Department of Energy Resources. [Online]

Fields, S., E.A. Stanton, P. Knight, B. Biewald, J. Daniel, S. Jackson, E. Karaca, J. Rosenkranz, and K. Takahashi. 2014. *Calculating Alabama's 111(d) Target*. Prepared by Synapse Energy Economics for the Southern Environmental Law Center. [Online]

Fields, S., E.A. Stanton, P. Knight, B. Biewald, J. Daniel, S. Jackson, E. Karaca, J. Rosenkranz, and K. Takahashi. 2014. *Calculating Georgia's 111(d) Target*. Prepared by Synapse Energy Economics for the Southern Environmental Law Center. [Online]

Fields, S., E.A. Stanton, P. Knight, B. Biewald, J. Daniel, S. Jackson, E. Karaca, J. Rosenkranz, and K. Takahashi. 2014. *Alternate Scenarios for 111(d) Implementation in North Carolina*. Prepared by Synapse Energy Economics for the Southern Environmental Law Center. [Online]

Stanton, E. A., S. Jackson, B. Biewald, and M. Whited. 2014. *Final Report: Implications of EPA's Proposed "Clean Power Plan."* Prepared by Synapse Energy Economics for the National Association of State Utility Consumer Advocates. [Online]

Applied Economics Clinic
Economic and Policy Analysis of Energy, Environment and Equity

Stanton, E. A., J. Daniel, T. Vitolo, P. Knight, D. White, and G. Keith. 2014. *Net Metering in Mississippi: Costs, Benefits, and Policy Considerations.* Prepared by Synapse Energy Economics for the Public Service Commission of Mississippi. [Online]

Knight, P., E.A. Stanton, B. Biewald, J. Daniels, S. Fields, S. Jackson, A. Napoleon, J. Rosenkranz, and K. Takahashi. 2014. *Internal briefing on Clean Power Plan implementation in Virginia.* Prepared by Synapse Energy Economics for Sierra Club.

Jackson, S. and E.A. Stanton. 2014. *Internal briefing on Clean Power Plan implementation in Minnesota.* Prepared by Synapse Energy Economics for Sierra Club.

Knight, P., E.A. Stanton, B. Biewald, J. Daniels, S. Fields, S. Jackson, A. Napoleon, J. Rosenkranz, and K. Takahashi. 2014. *Internal briefing on Clean Power Plan implementation in Florida.* Prepared by Synapse Energy Economics for Sierra Club.

E.A. Stanton, S. Jackson, B. Biewald, M. Chang, J. Daniels, S. Fields, P. Knight, A. Napoleon, M. Whited, and K. Takahashi. 2014. *Internal briefing on Clean Power Plan implementation in Arizona, Montana, Nevada, and Utah.* Prepared by Synapse Energy Economics for Sierra Club.

E.A. Stanton, S. Jackson, B. Biewald, M. Chang, J. Daniels, S. Fields, P. Knight, A. Napoleon, and K. Takahashi. 2014. *Internal briefing on Clean Power Plan implementation Illinois.* Prepared by Synapse Energy Economics for Sierra Club.

Luckow, P., E.A. Stanton, B. Biewald, S. Fields, S. Jackson, J. Fisher, and F. Ackerman. 2014. *CO_2 Price Report, Spring 2014: Includes 2013 CO_2 Price Forecast.* Synapse Energy Economics White Paper. [Online]

Fisher, J., P. Knight, E.A. Stanton, and B. Biewald. 2014. *Avoided Emissions and Generation Tool (AVERT): User Manual*. *Version 1.0*. Prepared by Synapse Energy Economics for the U.S. Environmental Protection Agency. [Online]

Stanton, E. A., M. Whited, and F. Ackerman. 2014. *Estimating the Cost of Saved Energy in Utility Efficiency Programs.* Prepared by Synapse Energy Economics for the U.S. Environmental Protection Agency.

Stanton, E. A., F. Ackerman, and J. Daniel. 2013. *Comments on the 2013 Technical Update of the Social Cost of Carbon*. Prepared by Synapse Energy Economics for the Environment, Economics and Society Institute. [Online]

Luckow, P., E.A. Stanton, B. Biewald, J. Fisher, F. Ackerman, and E. Hausman. 2013. *2013 Carbon Dioxide Price Forecast.* Synapse Energy Economics White Paper. [Online]

Stanton, E. A., S. Jackson, G. Keith, E. Malone, D. White, and T. Woolf. 2013. *A Clean Energy Standard for Massachusetts.* Prepared by Synapse Energy Economics for the Massachusetts Clean Energy Center and the Massachusetts Departments of Energy Resources, Environmental Protection, and Public Utilities. [Online]

Knight, P., E.A. Stanton, J. Fisher, and B. Biewald. 2013. *Forecasting Coal Unit Competitiveness: Coal Retirement Assessment Using Synapse's Coal Asset Valuation Tool (CAVT).* Prepared by Synapse Energy Economics for Energy Foundation. [Online]

Hornby, R., P. Chernick, D. White, J. Rosenkranz, R. Denhardt, E. Stanton, J. Glifford, B. Grace, M. Chang, P. Luckow, T. Vitolo, P. Knight, B. Griffiths, and B. Biewald. 2013. *Avoided Energy Supply Costs in New England: 2013 Report.* Prepared by Synapse Energy Economics for the Avoided-Energy-Supply-Component (AESC) Study Group. [Online]

Stanton, E. A., T. Comings, K. Takahashi, P. Knight, T. Vitolo, and E. Hausman. 2013. *Economic Impacts of the NRDC Carbon Standard.* Prepared by Synapse Energy Economics for the Natural Resources Defense Council. [Online]

Stanton, E.A. 2013. Background research, consulting and support related to the Danish Energy Agency, Organisation for Economic Co-operation, and the UNEP Riso Centre's "*National Greenhouse Gas Emissions Baseline Scenarios: Learning from Experiences in Developing Countries."* [Online]

Whited, M., D. White, S. Jackson, P. Knight, and E.A. Stanton. 2013. *Declining Markets for Montana Coal*. Prepared by Synapse Energy Economics for Northern Plains Resource Council. [Online]

Stanton, E. A. and F. Ackerman. 2013*. Climate Impacts on Agriculture: A Challenge to Complacency?* Global Development and Environment Institute Working Paper 13-01. [Online]

Stanton, E. A., F. Ackerman, T. Comings, P. Knight, T. Vitolo, and E. Hausman. 2013. *Will LNG Exports Benefit the United States Economy?* Prepared by Synapse Energy Economics for the Sierra Club. [Online]

Ackerman, F., T. Vitolo, E. Stanton, and G. Keith. 2013. *Not-so-smart ALEC: Inside the attacks on renewable energy*. Prepared by Synapse Energy Economics for the Civil Society Institute. [Online]

Ackerman, F., E.A. Stanton, and R. Bueno. 2012. *Climate Policy and Development: An Economic Analysis.* Economics for Equity and the Environment (E3 Network) Working Paper. [Online]

Stanton, E. A. and M. Taylor. 2012. *A Good Environment for Jobs.* Economics for Equity and the Environment (E3 Network) Working Paper. [Online]

Stanton, E. A., F. Ackerman, and R. Bueno. 2012. *Reason, Empathy, and Fair Play: The Climate Policy Gap.* UNDESA Working Paper No.113. [Online]

Erickson, P., M. Lazarus, E.A. Stanton, C. Chandler, R. Bueno, F. Ackerman, C. Munitz, and J. Cegan. 2012. *Greenhouse Gas Emissions in King County: An Updated Geographic-plus Inventory, a Consumption-based Inventory, and an Ongoing Tracking Framework.* Prepared by Stockholm Environment Institute-U.S. Center for King County, Washington. [Online]

Applied Economics Clinic
Economic and Policy Analysis of Energy, Environment and Equity

Stanton, E. A., J. Cegan, R. Bueno, and F. Ackerman. 2012. *Estimating Regions' Relative Vulnerability to Climate Damages in the CRED Model*. Stockholm Environment Institute-U.S. Center Working Paper WP-US-1103. [Online]

Stanton, E.A. 2012. *Development without Carbon as Climate Policy.* Economics for Equity and the Environment (E3 Network) Working Paper. [Online]

Ackerman, F., E.A. Stanton, and R. Bueno. 2012. *Epstein-Zin utility in DICE: Is risk aversion irrelevant to climate policy?* Economics for Equity and the Environment (E3 Network) Working Paper. [Online]

Stanton, E. A., R. Bueno, J. Cegan, and C. Munitz. 2011. *King County Community Greenhouse Gas Emissions Inventory – Consumption Methodology: Technical Report.* Prepared by Stockholm Environment Institute-U.S. Center for King County, Washington. [Online]

Stanton, E. A., R. Bueno, and M. Davis. 2011. *Real People, Real Impacts: The Climate Impact Equity Lens.* Stockholm Environment Institute-U.S. Center Report. [Online]

Stanton, E. A. and R. Bueno. 2011. *The CIEL Backgrounder: Understanding the Climate Impact Equity Lens.* Stockholm Environment Institute-U.S. Center Report. [Online]

Stanton E.A. 2011. *Development without Carbon: Climate and the Global Economy through the 21st Century.* Stockholm Environment Institute-U.S. Center Report. [Online]

Erickson, P., M. Lazarus, E.A. Stanton, and F. Ackerman. 2011. *Consumption-Based Greenhouse Gas Emissions Inventory for Oregon – 2005: Summary Report.* Prepared by Stockholm Environment Institute-U.S. Center for the State of Oregon Department of Environmental Quality. [Online]

Stanton, E.A., R. Bueno, F. Ackerman, P. Erickson, R. Hammerschlag, and J. Cegan. 2011. *Consumption-Based Greenhouse Gas Emissions Inventory for Oregon – 2005: Technical Report.* Prepared by Stockholm Environment Institute-U.S. Center for the State of Oregon Department of Environmental Quality. [Online]

Ackerman, F. and E.A. Stanton. 2011. *The Social Cost of Carbon.* Economics for Equity and the Environment (E3 Network) White Paper. [Online]

Stanton, E.A., R. Bueno, J. Cegan, and C. Munitz. 2011. *Consumption-Based Emissions Inventory for San Francisco: Technical Report.* Prepared by Stockholm Environment Institute-U.S. Center for the City of San Francisco, California. [Online]

Stanton, E. A. and F. Ackerman. 2011. *Developing Baselines for Climate Policy Analysis.* Prepared by Stockholm Environment Institute-U.S. Center as additional guidance for *"United Nations Environmental Programme (UNEP) MCA4climate Initiative: A practical framework for planning pro-development climate policies."* [Online]

Applied Economics Clinic
Economic and Policy Analysis of Energy, Environment and Equity

Ackerman, F. and E.A. Stanton. 2011. *A practical framework for planning pro- development climate policies*. Prepared by Stockholm Environment Institute-U.S. Center as additional guidance for *"United Nations Environmental Programme (UNEP) MCA4climate Initiative: A practical framework for planning pro-development climate policies."* [Online]

Ackerman, F. and E.A. Stanton. 2011. *The Last Drop: Climate Change and the Southwest Water Crisis*. Stockholm Environment Institute-U.S. Center Report funded by the Kresge Foundation. [Online]

Stanton, E. A. and E. Fitzgerald. 2011. *California Water Supply and Demand: Technical Report*. Stockholm Environment Institute-U.S. Center Report funded by the Kresge Foundation. [Online]

Bueno, R. and E.A. Stanton. 2011. *Casting DICE for 350 ppm.* Stockholm Environment Institute-U.S. Center Working Paper WPUS-1101. [Online]

Stanton, E. A. and F. Ackerman. 2010. *Emission Reduction, Interstate Equity, and the Price of Carbon*. Prepared by Stockholm Environment Institute-U.S. Center Economics for Equity and the Environment (E3 Network). [Online]

Stanton, E. A. and F. Ackerman. 2010. *No State Left Behind: A Better Approach to Climate Policy*. Economics for Equity and the Environment (E3 Network) White Paper. [Online]

Ackerman, F., E.A. Stanton, and R. Bueno. 2010. *CRED: A New Model of Climate and Development.* United Nations Department of Economic and Social Affairs Working Paper No.96. [Online]

Stanton, E. A., M. Davis, and A. Fencl. 2010. *Costing Climate Impacts and Adaptation: A Canadian Study on Coastal Zones*. Prepared by Stockholm Environment Institute-U.S. Center for the National Round Table on the Environment and the Economy Economic Risks and Opportunities of Climate Change Program. [Online]

Ackerman, F. and E.A. Stanton. 2010. *The socio-economic implications of climate change on FYR Macedonia and national policy options on adaptation.* United Nations Development Programme (UNDP) Report.

Ackerman, F., E.A. Stanton, S. DeCanio, E. Goodstein, R. Howarth, R. Norgaard, C. Norman, and K. Sheeran. 2009. *The Economics of 350: The Benefits and Costs of Climate Stabilization*. Economics for Equity and the Environment (E3 Network), Stockholm Environment Institute-U.S. Center, and Ecotrust Report. [Online]

Stanton, E. A., F. Ackerman, and K. Sheeran. 2009. *Understanding Interstate Differences in U.S. Greenhouse Gas Emissions*. Stockholm Environment Institute-U.S. Center Working Paper WP-US-1004. [Online]

Stanton, E. A., F. Ackerman, and K. Sheeran. 2009. *Greenhouse Gases and the American Lifestyle: Understanding Interstate Differences in Emissions*. Economics for Equity and the Environment (E3 Network), and Ecotrust Report. [Online]

Applied Economics Clinic
Economic and Policy Analysis of Energy, Environment and Equity

Stanton, E. A., F. Ackerman, and F. Resende. 2009. *The Socio-Economic Impact of Climate Change in Armenia*. Stockholm Environment Institute-U.S. Center for the United Nations Development Programme (UNDP). [Online]

Stanton, E. A. and F. Ackerman. 2008. *Generated User Benefits and the Heathrow Expansion: Understanding Consumer Surplus*. Prepared by Stockholm Environment Institute-U.S. Center for Friends of the Earth England, Wales and Northern Ireland. [Online]

Stanton, E. A. and F. Ackerman. 2008. *Out of the Shadows: What's Behind DEFRA's New Approach to the Price of Carbon*. Prepared by Stockholm Environment Institute-U.S. Center for Friends of the Earth England, Wales and Northern Ireland. [Online]

Bueno, R., C. Herzfeld, E.A. Stanton, and F. Ackerman. 2008. *The Caribbean and Climate Change: The Costs of Inaction*. Prepared by Stockholm Environment Institute-U.S. Center for Environmental Defense Fund. [Online]

Ackerman, F. and E.A. Stanton. 2008. *The Cost of Climate Change: What We'll Pay if Global Warming Continues Unchecked*. Prepared by Stockholm Environment Institute-U.S. Center for Natural Resources Defense Council. [Online]

Stanton, E.A. 2008. Literature review of water resources infrastructure and related environmental costs and benefits for "*Default Case Study Values and Management Options for WEAP in Massachusetts."* Prepared by Stockholm Environment Institute-U.S. Center for Keep Water Local, a project of the Massachusetts Riverways Program, Commonwealth of Massachusetts.

Stanton, E.A. and F. Ackerman. 2007. *Florida and Climate Change: The Costs of Inaction*. Prepared by Global Development and Environmental Institute – Tufts University for Environmental Defense. [Online]

Stanton, E.A. 2007. *United States-Specific Human Development Index: Methodology and Data*. Report commissioned by American Human Development Report Project, as a technical background paper to *The Measure of America: American Human Development Report 2008-2009*.

Ackerman, F. and E.A. Stanton. 2006. *Climate Change – the Costs of Inaction.* Prepared by Global Development and Environmental Institute – Tufts University for Friends of the Earth England, Wales and Northern Ireland. [Online]

Ackerman, F. and E.A. Stanton. 2006. *Implications of REACH for the Developing Countries*. Global Development and Environmental Institute – Tufts University for European Parliament, Directorate- General for External Policies of the Union. [Online]

Testimony and Expert Comments

Stanton, E.A. 2020. *Testimony on Dominion Energy South Carolina's 2020 Rate Case.* Applied Economics Clinic. Prepared for Sierra Club, Docket No. 2020-125-E. [Online]

Stanton, E.A. 2020. *Surrebuttal Testimony on Pennsylvania's Duquesne Light Default Service Plan*. Applied Economics Clinic. Prepared for MAREC Action, Docket No. 20-3019522. [Online]

Stanton, E.A. 2020. *Testimony on Pennsylvania's Duquesne Light Default Service Plan*. Applied Economics Clinic. Prepared for MAREC Action, Docket No. 20-3019522. [Online]

Stanton, E.A. 2020. *Comments on AltaGas Climate Business Plan*
Applied Economics Clinic. Prepared for DC Office of the People's Counsel, Formal Case No. 1142. [Online]

Stanton, E.A., B. Woods, and E. Tavares. 2020. *Comments on Massachusetts Decarbonization Roadmap*. Applied Economics Clinic. Prepared for Conservation Law Foundation. [Online]

Stanton, E.A., 2020. *Testimony on Algonquin Gas Transport Agreement*. Testimony to Massachusetts' Department of Public Utilities on behalf of the Town of Weymouth, Docket No. 19-132. [Online]

Stanton, E.A. 2019. Testimony on Puerto Rico Electric Power Authority (PREPA) Least Cost Integrated Resource Plan. Testimony to Puerto Rico Energy Bureau on behalf of Environmental Defense Fund, Docket No. 2018-0001. [Online]

Stanton, E.A. 2019. *Testimony on New Hampshire's Liberty Gas Supply Planning*. Testimony to the New Hampshire Public Utilities Commission on behalf of Conservation Law Foundation, Docket No.17-189. [Online]

Stanton, E.A. 2019. *Testimony on New Hampshire's Liberty Gas Supply Planning*. Testimony to the New Hampshire Public Utilities Commission on behalf of Conservation Law Foundation, Docket No. 17-152. [Online]

Stanton, E.A. 2019. *Comment on Transco's Assessment of Net Greenhouse Gas Emissions from NYC's Proposed NESE Pipeline*. Testimony to the New York State Department of Environmental Conservation on behalf of Natural Resources Defense Council, ID No. 2-9902-00109/00006 WQC. [Online]

Stanton, E.A. 2019. *Testimony on NISPCO's Petition for Approval of Roaming Bison Wind Farm PPA.* Applied Economics Clinic. Prepared for Citizens Action Coalition of Indiana. [Online]

Stanton, E.A. 2019. *Testimony on NIPSCO's Petition for Approval of Jordan Creek Wind Farm PPA.* Applied Economics Clinic. Prepared for Citizens Action Coalition of Indiana. [Online]

Stanton, E.A. 2019. *Testimony in NIPSCO's 2019 Rate Case.* Applied Economics Clinic. Prepared for Citizens Action Coalition of Indiana. [Online]
Stanton, E.A. and R. Lopez. 2019. *Comment on National Grid's Proposed Off-Peak Charging Rebate*. Testimony to the Massachusetts Department of Public Utilities on behalf of Green Energy Consumers Alliance, Docket No. 18-150. [Online]

Comings, T., E.A. Stanton, and E. Tavares. 2019. *Comments on Xcel Energy Minnesota's 2018 Mankato Proposal.* Applied Economics Clinic. Prepared for Sierra Club. [Online]

Stanton, E.A. 2018. *Testimony Regarding the Joint Statewide Three-Year Energy Efficiency Plan for Massachusetts, 2019-2021.* Applied Economics Clinic. Prepared for Conservation Law Foundation. [Online]

Stanton, E.A. 2018. *Massachusetts Comprehensive Energy Plan: Comments on Stakeholder Meeting Presentation.* Applied Economics Clinic. Prepared for Conservation Law Foundation. [Online]

Stanton, E.A. 2018. *Minnesota Power EnergyForward Testimony*. Testimony to the Minnesota Public Utilities Commission on behalf of Minnesota Center for Environmental Advocacy and Fresh Energy, PUC Docket No. E-015/GR-17-568. [Online]

Stanton, E.A. 2018. *Testimony Regarding the Joint Statewide Three-Year Energy Efficiency Plan for Massachusetts, 2019-2021.* Testimony to the Commonwealth of Massachusetts Department of Public Utilities on behalf of Conservation Law Foundation, D.P.U. 18-110 – D.P.U. 18-119. [Online]

Stanton, E.A. 2018. *Comment on August 2018 Analysis of the Avoided Costs of Compliance of the MA GWSA*. Applied Economics Clinic. [Online]

Stanton, E.A. 2018. *Testimony Regarding Consistency of Petition with [Eversource] Portfolio Objectives, Adequacy of Alternatives Considered, and Consistency with State Environmental Policies.* Testimony to the Commonwealth of Massachusetts Department of Public Utilities on behalf of the Conservation Law Foundation, Docket No. DPU 17-175. [Online]

Stanton, E.A. 2018. *Testimony Regarding Consistency of Petition with [National Grid] Portfolio Objectives, Adequacy of Alternatives Considered, and Consistency with State Environmental Policies.* Testimony to the Commonwealth of Massachusetts Department of Public Utilities on behalf of the Conservation Law Foundation, Docket No. DPU 17-174. [Online]

Stanton, E.A. 2018. *Testimony Regarding Consistency of Petition with [Columbia Gas] Portfolio Objectives, Adequacy of Alternatives Considered, and Consistency with State Environmental Policies.* Testimony to the Commonwealth of Massachusetts Department of Public Utilities on behalf of the Conservation Law Foundation, Docket No. DPU 17-172. [Online]

Stanton, E.A. 2018. *Testimony Regarding Consistency of Petition with [Berkshire Gas] Portfolio Objectives, Adequacy of Alternatives Considered, and Consistency with State Environmental Policies.* Testimony to the Commonwealth of Massachusetts Department of Public Utilities on behalf of the Conservation Law Foundation, Docket No. DPU 17-145. [Online]

Stanton, E.A. 2017. *Testimony on Entergy New Orleans' Request to Construct New Orleans Power Station.* Testimony to the Council for the City of New Orleans on behalf of Alliance for Affordable Energy, Deep South for Environmental Justice, 350 Louisiana- New Orleans, and the Sierra Club, Docket No. UD-16-02. [Online]

Stanton, E.A. 2017. *Testimony Regarding Natural Gas Price Hedging in Florida.* Testimony to the Florida Public Service Commission on behalf of the Sierra Club, Docket No. 20170057-EI. [Online]

Stanton, E.A. 2017. *Testimony Regarding the Petition of Vectren for Approval of Its Proposed Demand Side Management and Energy Efficiency Programs for 2016-2018.* Testimony to the Indiana Utility Regulatory Commission on behalf of Citizens Action Coalition of Indiana, Cause No.44927 DSM-4. [Online]

Stanton, E.A. 2017. *Testimony Regarding Brockton Power Co., LLC.* Testimony to the Commonwealth of Massachusetts Department of Environmental Protection Office of Appeals and Dispute Resolution on behalf of the Residents of Brockton, West Bridgewater, and East Bridgewater, OADR Docket No. 2011-025 & 026. [Online]

Stanton, E.A. 2017. *Declaration in the matter of Clean Water Action, et al. v. E. Scott Pruitt, regarding the U. S. EPA's Steam Electric Effluent Limitation Guidelines*. Declaration prepared on behalf of Earthjustice and Environmental Integrity.

Stanton, E.A. 2017. *Testimony Regarding Northern Indiana Public Service Company's CPCN for Environmental Compliance Projects.* Testimony to the Indiana Utility Regulatory Commission on behalf of Citizens Action Coalition of Indiana, Cause No.448872.

Stanton, E.A. 2017. *Testimony Regarding the Petition of Duke Energy Indiana, Inc. for Approval of Its Proposed Demand Side Management and Energy Efficiency Programs for 2016-2018.* Testimony to the Indiana Utility Regulatory Commission on behalf of Citizens Action Coalition of Indiana, Cause No.43955 DSM-4. [Online]

Stanton, E.A. 2017. *Expert Comments Regarding Massachusetts' Department of Environmental Protection's Rulemaking Required by Section 3(d) of the Global Warming Solutions Act.* Expert comments submitted by Conservation Law Foundation. [Online]

Stanton, E.A. 2016. *Testimony Regarding the National Grid Analysis of Economic Benefits of Proposed Access Northeast Gas Pipeline.* Testimony to the Massachusetts Department of Public Utilities on behalf of Conservation Law Foundation, Docket No. 16-05. [Online]

Stanton, E.A. 2016. *Testimony Regarding the Eversource Analysis of Economic Benefits of Proposed Access Northeast Gas Pipeline.* Testimony to the Massachusetts Department of Public Utilities on behalf of Conservation Law Foundation, Docket No. 15-181. [Online]

Stanton, E.A. 2016. *Testimony on Byron Fleet Benefits.* Testimony to the Illinois Property Tax Appeal Board on behalf of Whitt Law, Docket Nos. 12-01248 and 12-02297.

Stanton, E.A., P. Knight, F. Ackerman, and N. R. Santen. 2015. *Byron Fleet Benefit Rebuttal.* Expert comments submitted by Whitt Law to the Illinois Property Tax Appeal Board, Docket Nos. 12-01248 and 12-02297.

Nogee, A., M. Chang, P. Knight, and E.A. Stanton. 2015. *Electricity Market Restructuring and the Nuclear Industry*. Expert comments submitted by Whitt Law testimony regarding Byron Station to the Illinois Property Tax Appeal Board, Docket Nos. 12-01248 and 12-02297.

Stanton, E.A. 2015. *Testimony on the Economic Analyses of a Proposed Brockton Power Company Generating Facility*. Testimony before the Massachusetts Department of Environmental Protection on behalf of Alternatives for Community & Environment, Docket No. 2011-025 & 026. [Online]

Stanton, E.A. and P. Knight. 2015. *Testimony in Opposition to HB 208 Repealing the New Hampshire Regional Greenhouse Gas Initiative*. Testimony to the Science, Technology and Energy Committee on behalf of New Hampshire's Office of Consumer Advocate. [Online]

Stanton, E.A. 2014. *Testimony Regarding the Cost of Compliance with the Global Warming Solutions Act*. Testimony to the Commonwealth of Massachusetts Department of Public Utilities on behalf of the Massachusetts Department of Energy Resources and the Department of Environmental Protection, Docket No. DPU 14-86. [Online]

Stanton E.A., F. Ackerman, and J. Daniel. 2014. *Comments on the 2013 Technical Update of the Social Cost of Carbon*. Submitted to the U.S. Office of Management and Budget as part of Environment, Economics, and Society Institute comments, Docket No. OMB-2013-0007. [Online]

Stanton, E.A. 2013. *Testimony Regarding the Prudency of Public Service of New Hampshire's Scrubber Project at Merrimack Station.* Testimony on behalf of the Conservation Law Foundation. Testimony to the New Hampshire Public Utilities Commission, Docket No. DE 11-250. [Online]

Stanton E.A., J. Daniel, F. Ackerman, and S. Jackson. 2013. *Review of EPA's June 2013 Steam Electric Effluent Limitations and Guidelines (40 CFR Part 423).* Submitted as part of Earthjustice/Sierra Club/Environmental Integrity Project testimony, Docket No. EPA-HQ-OW-2009-0819. [Online]

Stanton, E.A., P. Knight, and F. Ackerman. 2013. *LaSalle Fleet Benefit Rebuttal.* Expert comments submitted by Whitt Law to the Illinois Property Tax Appeal Board, Dockets No. 09-04906.001-I-3, 09-04906.002-I-310-03549.001, 10-03549.002, 12-00643.001, 12-00643.002, 12-00643.003.

Nogee A., M. Chang, P. Knight, and E.A. Stanton. 2013. *Electricity Market Restructuring and the Nuclear Industry.* Expert comments submitted by Whitt Law testimony regarding LaSalle Station to the Illinois Property Tax Appeal Board, Dockets No. 09-04906.001-I-3, 09-04906.002-I-310-03549.001, 10-03549.002, 12-00643.001, 12-00643.002, 12-00643.003.

Stanton, E.A. 2013. *Testimony Regarding Vermont Gas System's Petition for Authorization to Construct New Natural Gas Transmission Pipeline*. Testimony on behalf of the Conservation Law Foundation to the State of Vermont Public Service Board, Docket No. 7970. [Online]

Ackerman, F., and E.A. Stanton. 2011. *Regulation of Cooling Water Intake Structures at Existing Facilities.* Comments submitted to the U.S. Environmental Protection Agency, Docket ID EPA-HQ-OW-2008-0667. [Online]

Ackerman, F. and E.A. Stanton. 2010. *Testimony on EPA's 'Coal Combustion Residuals: Proposed Rule'.* Comment submitted as part of Earthjustice/Environmental Integrity Project testimony, Docket ID EPA-HQ-RCRA- 2009-6040. [Online]

JOURNAL ARTICLES

Applied Economics Clinic
Economic and Policy Analysis of Energy, Environment and Equity

Stanton, E. A. 2019. "Kitchen Tables, Board Rooms and Other Potentially Disruptive Locales: The Role of Consumer Action in Carbon Emission Reduction." *Western New England Law Review*, 41(3), 553-562.

Luckow, P., J. Daniel, S. Fields, E.A. Stanton, and B. Biewald. 2014. "CO_2 Price Forecast: Planning for Future Environmental Regulations." *EM Magazine*, *June 2014*, 57-59. [Online]

Stanton, E.A. 2014. "What Carbon Costs Us." *Economists for Peace & Security Quarterly* 27 (4), 7-8. [Online]

Ackerman, F., E.A. Stanton, and R. Bueno. 2013. "Epstein-Zin utility in DICE: Is risk aversion irrelevant to climate policy?" *Environmental and Resource Economics* 56 (1), 73-84. [Online]

Stanton, E.A. 2012. "Modeling Pessimism: Does Climate Stabilization Require a Failure of Development?" *Environmental Development* 3, 65-76. [Online]

Stanton, E.A. 2012. "The Tragedy of Maldistribution: Climate, Sustainability, and Equity." *Sustainability* 4 (3): 394-411. [Online]

Erickson, P., D. Allaway, M. Lazarus, and E.A. Stanton. 2012. "A Consumption-Based GHG Inventory for the U.S. State of Oregon." *Environmental Science & Technology* 46 (7), 3679-3686. [Online]

Ackerman, F., E.A. Stanton, and R. Bueno. 2011. "CRED: A new model of climate and development." *Ecological Economics* 85, 166-176. [Online]

Ackerman, F. and E.A. Stanton. 2012. "Climate Risks and Carbon Prices: Revising the Social Cost of Carbon." *Economics: The Open-Access, Open-Assessment E-Journal* 6 (2012-10), 1-25. [Online]

Ackerman, F., E.A. Stanton, S. DeCanio, E. Goodstein, R. Howarth, R. Norgaard, C. Norman, and K. Sheeran. 2010. "The Economics of 350." *Solutions* 1 (5), 49-56. [Online]

Ackerman, F., E.A. Stanton, and R. Bueno. 2010. "Fat Tails, Exponents, Extreme Uncertainty: Simulating Catastrophe in DICE." *Ecological Economics* 69 (8), 1657-1665. [Online]

Stanton, E.A. and F. Ackerman. 2009. "Climate and development economics: Balancing science, politics and equity." *Natural Resources Forum* 33 (4), 262-273. [Online]

Stanton, E.A., F. Ackerman, and S. Kartha. 2009. "Inside the Integrated Assessment Models: Four Issues in Climate Economics." *Climate and Development* 1 (2), 166-184. [Online]

Stanton, E.A. 2009. "Negishi welfare weights in integrated assessment models: The mathematics of global inequality." *Climatic Change* 107 (3), 417-432. [Online]

Ackerman, F., E.A. Stanton, C. Hope, and S. Alberth. 2009. "Did the Stern Review Underestimate U.S. and Global Climate Damages?" *Energy Policy* 37 (7), 2717-2721. [Online]

Applied Economics Clinic
Economic and Policy Analysis of Energy, Environment and Equity

Ackerman, F. and E.A. Stanton. 2008. "Can Climate Change Save Lives? A comment on 'Economy-wide estimates of the implications of climate change: Human health'". *Ecological Economics* 66 (1), 8-13. (Previous edition appeared as Global Development and Environment Institute Working Paper No.06-05.) [Online]

Ackerman, F., E.A. Stanton, B. Roach, and A. S. Andersson. 2008. "Implications of REACH for Developing Countries." *European Environment* 18 (1): 16-29. [Online]

Ackerman, F., E.A. Stanton, and R. Massey. 2007. "European Chemical Policy and the United States: The Impacts of REACH." *Renewable Resources Journal* 25 (1). (Previously published as Global Development and Environment Institute Working Paper No.06-06.) [Online]

Books and Book Chapters

Ackerman, F. and E.A. Stanton. 2015. "Climate Impacts on Agriculture: A Challenge to Complacency?". *The Oxford Handbook of the Macroeconomic of Global Warming,* eds. Bernard, L. and W. Semmler. New York: Oxford University Press. (Previous edition appeared as Global Development and Environment Institute Working Paper No.13-01.) [Online]

Ackerman, F. and E.A. Stanton. 2014. *Climate and Global Equity*. London: Anthem Press.

Ackerman, F. and E.A. Stanton. 2013. *Climate Economics: The State of the Art (Routledge Studies in Ecological Economics)*. Oxford: Routledge.

Stanton, E.A. 2011. "Greenhouse Gases and Human Well-Being: China in a Global Perspective." *The Economics of Climate Change in China: Towards and Low-Carbon Economy* eds. Gang, F., N. Stern, O. Edenhofer, X. Shanda, K. Eklund, F. Ackerman, L. Lailai, K. Hallding. London: Earthscan. (Previous version appeared as Stockholm Environment Institute-U.S. Center Working Paper WP-US-0907.) [Online]

Boyce, J. K., E.A. Stanton, and S. Narain, eds. 2007. *Reclaiming Nature: Worldwide Strategies for Building Natural Assets*. London: Anthem Press.

Boyce, J. K., E.A. Stanton, and S. Narain. 2007. "Land Reform and Sustainable Development." *Reclaiming Nature: Worldwide Strategies for Building Natural Assets,* eds. Boyce, J. K., E.A. Stanton, and S. Narain. London: Anthem Press.

Stanton, E.A. 2007. "Inequality and the Human Development Index." PhD dissertation, University of Massachusetts-Amherst, 2007. [Online]

Stanton, E.A. and J. K. Boyce. 2005. *Environment for the People*. Political Economy Research Institute: Amherst, MA.

Teaching Experience

University of Massachusetts-Amherst, Amherst, MA

Adjunct Professor, Department of Economics, 2003 – 2006, 2020

Tufts University, Medford, MA

Adjunct Professor, Department of Urban Environmental Policy and Planning, 2007, 2017, 2018

College of New Rochelle, New Rochelle, NY

Assistant Professor, Department of Social Sciences, 2007 – 2008

Fitchburg State College, Fitchburg, MA

Adjunct Professor, Social Sciences Department, 2006

Castleton State College and the Southeast Vermont Community Learning Collaborative, Dummerston, VT

Adjunct Professor, 2005

School for International Training, Brattleboro, VT

Adjunct Professor, Program in Intercultural Management, Leadership, and Service, 2004

Resume dated September 2021

STATE OF MICHIGAN

OFFICE OF THE GOVERNOR

DEPARTMENT OF NATURAL RESOURCES

NOTICE OF REVOCATION AND TERMINATION OF EASEMENT

INTRODUCTION

Through Governor Gretchen Whitmer and the Department of Natural Resources, the State of Michigan hereby provides formal notice to Enbridge (as defined below) that the State is revoking and terminating the 1953 Easement. The 1953 Easement authorized Lakehead Pipe Line Company, Inc., and its successors, to operate dual pipelines in the Straits of Mackinac to transport petroleum and other products. As more fully described below, the Easement is being revoked for violation of the public trust doctrine, and is being terminated based on Enbridge's longstanding, persistent, and incurable violations of the Easement's conditions and standard of due care. The revocation and termination each take legal effect 180 days after the date of this Notice to provide notice to affected parties and to allow for an orderly transition to ensure Michigan's energy needs are met. Enbridge must cease operation of the Straits Pipelines 180 days after the date of this Notice.

BACKGROUND

On April 23, 1953, the Conservation Commission of the State of Michigan granted an easement entitled "Straits of Mackinac Pipe Line Easement Conservation Commission of the State of Michigan to Lakehead Pipe Line Company, Inc." ("1953 Easement" or "Easement"), a copy of which is attached as Exhibit 1.

The Easement was issued by the Conservation Commission under the authority of 1953 PA 10 and in consideration of a one-time payment of $2,450.00 by the Grantee to the Grantor.

Subject to its terms and conditions, the Easement granted Lakehead Pipe Line Company, Inc., the Grantee, and its successors and assigns, the right "to construct, lay, maintain, use and operate" two 20-inch diameter pipelines for the purpose of transporting petroleum and other products "over, through, under, and upon" specifically described public trust bottomlands owned by the State of Michigan in the Straits of Mackinac.

The two pipelines subject to the Easement ("Straits Pipelines" or "Pipelines") were completed in 1953 and thereafter have been operated by the Grantee and its successors.

The Grantee's current successors, Enbridge Energy, Limited Partnership, Enbridge Energy Company, Inc., and Enbridge Energy Partners, L.P. (collectively "Enbridge"), operate the Straits Pipelines as part of the Enbridge Line 5 pipeline that extends from Superior, Wisconsin and across Michigan, to Sarnia, Ontario. Line 5, including the Straits Pipelines, currently transports an average of 540,000 barrels or 22,680,000 gallons of crude oil and/or natural gas liquids per day.

The Governor is the chief executive officer of the State of Michigan. The Department of Natural Resources ("DNR") is the successor to the Conservation Commission, Grantor of the 1953 Easement.

On June 27, 2019, Governor Gretchen Whitmer directed the DNR to undertake a comprehensive review of Enbridge's compliance with the 1953 Easement. The DNR submitted several requests to Enbridge to provide documents and information pertaining to its compliance with the Easement. Beginning in February 2020 and ending in June 2020, Enbridge provided some documents in response to these requests.[1]

This Notice is based on review of the records recently submitted by Enbridge, other documents in the public domain, and the legal and factual grounds specified below.

I. REVOCATION OF EASEMENT PURSUANT TO THE PUBLIC TRUST DOCTRINE

The State of Michigan, in both its sovereign and proprietary capacities, is revoking the Easement pursuant to the public trust doctrine.

A. The Public Trust Doctrine

In *Glass v Goeckel,* 473 Mich 667, 678-679 (2005), the Michigan Supreme Court held that the state, as sovereign, is obligated to protect and preserve the waters of, and lands beneath, the Great Lakes. "The state serves, in effect, as the *trustee of public rights* in the Great Lakes for fishing, hunting, and boating for commerce or pleasure." *Id.* at 679 (emphasis added).[2]

---

[1] Among other things, the DNR included a request for records confirming that Enbridge systematically has undertaken efforts (inspections, investigations, assessments and evaluations) to comply with the Easement from its issuance in 1953 to the present. In response, Enbridge produced few contemporaneous records and little evidence that it conducted a pipeline inspection and maintenance program from 1953 to the late 1990s or early 2000s – i.e., during most of the Easement's existence.

[2] The Michigan Legislature has recognized the public trust doctrine in various state statutes. For example, Part 17 of the Natural Resources and Environmental Protection Act ("NREPA"), the Michigan Environmental Protection Act, grants broad standing to any person to file an action in circuit court "against any person for the protection of the air, water, and other natural resources and the *public trust in these resources* from pollution, impairment, or destruction." MCL 324.1701(1) (emphasis added). In Part 301 of NREPA, Inland Lakes and Streams, the Department of Environment, Great Lakes, and Energy is prohibited from issuing a permit for a proposed project or activity if it will "adversely affect the public trust,"

These public rights are protected by a "*high*, *solemn* and *perpetual* trust, which it is the duty of the state to forever maintain." *Collins v Gerhardt*, 237 Mich 38, 49 (1926) (emphasis added). As the Michigan Supreme Court long ago explained, "[t]he state is sovereign of the navigable waters within its boundaries, bound, however, in trust, to do nothing in hindrance of the public right of navigation, hunting and fishing." *Nedtweg v Wallace*, 237 Mich 14, 20 (1926).

Both the United States Supreme Court and the Michigan Supreme Court have held that the public trust doctrine strictly limits the circumstances under which a state may convey property interests in public trust resources. In *Illinois Central Railroad Co v Illinois*, 146 US 387, 455-456 (1892), the United States Supreme Court identified only two exceptions under which such a conveyance is permissible:

> The trust with which they are held, therefore, is governmental, and cannot be alienated, except in those instances mentioned, of parcels used in the improvement of the interest thus held, or when parcels can be disposed of without detriment to the public interest in the lands and waters remaining.

The Court held that because neither of those conditions was satisfied by a state statute purporting to grant submerged lands along the Chicago lakefront to a private company, a subsequent state statute revoking that grant and restoring public rights was valid and enforceable. *Id.* at 460.

In *Obrecht v National Gypsum Co,* 361 Mich 399, 412 (1960), the Michigan Supreme Court declared that "[l]ong ago we committed ourselves . . . to the universally accepted rules of such trusteeship as announced by the Supreme Court in *Illinois Central*," including *Illinois Central*'s delineation of the limited conditions under which public trust resources may be conveyed:

> [N]o part of the beds of the Great Lakes, belonging to Michigan and not coming within the purview of previous legislation . . . can be alienated or otherwise devoted to private use *in the absence of due finding of one of two exceptional reasons for such alienation or devotion to non-public use*. One exception exists where the State has, *in due recorded form*, determined that a given parcel of such submerged land may and should be conveyed 'in the improvement of the interest thus held' (referring to the public trust). The other is present where the State has, *in similar form*, determined that such disposition may be made 'without detriment to the public interest in the lands and waters remaining.'

---

which includes consideration of uses of lakes and streams for "*recreation, fish and wildlife, aesthetics, local government, agriculture, commerce, and industry*." MCL 324.30106 (emphasis added). And, as noted in footnote 3 below, Part 325 of NREPA, Great Lakes Submerged Lands, includes "*hunting, fishing, swimming, pleasure boating, or navigation*" as public uses. MCL 324.32502 (emphasis added); see also, e.g., MCL 324.32503 & .32505.

Obrecht, 361 Mich at 412-413, quoting *Illinois Central*, 146 US at 455-456 (emphasis added). The Michigan Legislature has incorporated and codified that common-law standard and "due finding" requirement into Part 325 (Great Lakes Submerged Lands) of the Natural Resources and Environmental Protection Act, MCL 324.32501 *et seq.*[3]

B. The 1953 Easement Violated the Public Trust and Was Void From its Inception

The 1953 Easement violated the public trust doctrine from its inception because the State never made a finding that the Easement: (1) would improve navigation or another public trust interest; or (2) could be conveyed without impairment of the public trust. The Easement itself contains no such findings, and there is no contemporaneous document in which the State determined that the proposed Easement met either of the two exceptions. In fact, there is no indication whatsoever that the Conservation Commission determined that the conveyance of the Easement and the operation of the Straits Pipelines would improve public rights in navigation, fishing, or other uses protected by the public trust. Moreover, there is no evidence that the Commission determined that the Pipelines' operation could not adversely affect those rights.[4]

Also, contemporaneous approval of the construction of what is now Enbridge's Line 5 in Michigan by the Michigan Public Service Commission ("PSC") lacked any such public trust findings and determinations.[5]

Finally, the enactment of 1953 PA 10, the statute authorizing issuance of the Easement, does not evidence a finding that either of the public trust limitations would

---

[3] See, e.g., MCL 324.32502 (conveyance of property interests in submerged lands allowed "whenever it is determined by the department that the private or public use of those lands and waters will not substantially affect the public use of those lands and waters for hunting, fishing, swimming, pleasure boating, or navigation or that the public trust in the state will not be impaired by those agreements for use, sales, lease, or other disposition"); MCL 324.32503(1) (requiring a "finding that the public trust in the waters will not be impaired or substantially affected" in order to "enter into agreements pertaining to waters over and the filling in of submerged patented lands, or to lease or deed unpatented lands"); MCL 324.32505(2) (requiring a "finding that the public trust will not be impaired or substantially injured" in order to "allow, by lease or agreement, the filling in of patented and unpatented submerged lands and allow permanent improvements and structures").

[4] The 1953 Easement lacks any mention of the two required findings and merely states the following: "*WHEREAS, the Conservation Commission is of the opinion that the proposed pipe line system will be of benefit to all of the people of the State of Michigan and in furtherance of the public welfare*" and "*WHEREAS, the Conservation Commission duly considered the application of Grantee and at its meeting held on the 13th day of February, A.D. 1953, approved the conveyance of an easement.*"

[5] PSC Opinion and Order for the 1953 Line 5 pipeline (March 31, 1953), https://www.michigan.gov/documents/deq/Appendix_A.3_493982_7.pdf.

be satisfied by the Straits Pipelines. That legislation merely authorized the Conservation Commission to grant easements for pipelines, electric lines and telegraph lines on certain state lands and lake bottomlands, subject to terms and conditions determined by the Commission. The statute did not find or determine that the 1953 Easement, as subsequently granted, would either benefit public trust uses or not impair such uses of the Great Lakes and the bottomlands.

In the absence of either of the due findings required under the public trust doctrine, the 1953 Easement was void from its inception.

C. Current and Continued Use of the Straits Pipelines Violates the Public Trust

As noted above, public rights in navigable waters "are protected by a *high, solemn*, and *perpetual* trust, which it is the duty of the state to forever maintain." *Collins,* 237 Mich at 49 (emphasis added). The State did not surrender its trust authority and concurrent responsibilities when it granted the 1953 Easement to Enbridge's predecessor. "The state, as sovereign, cannot relinquish [its] duty to preserve public rights in the Great Lakes and their natural resources." *Glass*, 473 Mich at 679. A state's conveyance of property rights "to private parties leaves intact public rights in the lake and its submerged land. . . . Under the public trust doctrine, the sovereign never had the power to eliminate those rights, *so any subsequent conveyances . . . remain subject to those public rights*." *Id.* at 679-681 (emphasis added).

Under Michigan law, all conveyances of bottomlands and other public trust resources are encumbered by the public trust. *Nedtweg,* 237 Mich at 17. When the State conveys a property interest in Great Lakes bottomlands, "it necessarily conveys such property *subject to the public trust." Glass*, 473 Mich at 679. Even if initially valid, the 1953 Easement remains subject to the public trust and the State's continuing duty to protect the Great Lakes public trust resources. Indeed, the Easement itself broadly reserved the State's rights. 1953 Easement, Paragraph M ("All rights not specifically conveyed herein are reserved to the State of Michigan.").

As the United States Supreme Court held in *Illinois Central,* a grant of property rights in public trust resources "is necessarily revocable, and the exercise of the trust by which the property was held by the state can be resumed at any time." 146 US at 455. In that case, the State of Illinois subsequently determined that it should rescind its prior grant of lake bottomlands to a private entity and the Court upheld that action.

Recent events have made clear that continued operation of the Straits Pipelines cannot be reconciled with the State's duty to protect public trust uses of the Lakes from potential impairment or destruction. As outlined below, transporting millions of gallons of petroleum products each day through two 67-year old pipelines that lie exposed in the Straits below uniquely vulnerable and busy shipping lanes presents an extraordinary, unreasonable threat to public rights because of the very real risk of further anchor strikes and other external impacts to the Pipelines, the inherent risks of pipeline operations, and the foreseeable, catastrophic effects if an oil spill occurs at the Straits.

The Straits Pipelines are located where multiple lanes of heavy shipping activity converge and are oriented north-south, perpendicular to the direction of most commercial vessel traffic. Also, despite near-shore sections of the Straits Pipelines (those in waters less than 65 feet deep) being laid in trenches and covered with soil, most of each Pipeline was placed and remains on or above the State-owned lakebed, exposed in open water and with no covering shielding it from anchor strikes or other physical hazards.

In October 2017, Dynamic Risk Assessment Systems, Inc. ("Dynamic Risk"), an independent consulting firm working under a contract with the State of Michigan, issued the final report of its Alternatives Analysis for the Straits Pipelines ("Dynamic Risk Report") that included, among other things, an analysis of the risks associated with continued operation of the existing Pipelines. Dynamic Risk determined that the dominant threat of a rupture to the Pipelines is the inadvertent deployment of anchors from ships traveling through the Straits. The Report noted that inadvertent anchor strikes are known in the industry to be the principal threat to offshore pipelines. They are both "increas[ing] in frequency" and "not influenced by mitigation measures."[6]

According to the Dynamic Risk Report, the risk of a pipeline-anchor incident depends largely on four "vulnerability factors": (1) size of the pipeline; (2) water depth (relative to anchor chain length); (3) pipeline protection (depth of burial, use of armoring material); and (4) number and size distribution of ship crossings per unit of time. Dynamic Risk found that the Straits Pipelines score high on all four of these factors.[7]

Recent events confirm that the threat of damage to the Straits Pipelines from anchor strikes or impacts from other external objects is very real. In April 2018, a commercial tug and barge vessel inadvertently dropped and dragged an anchor across the lakebed at the Straits. The anchor severed or dragged several electric transmission cables located on the bottom of the Straits near the Pipelines. The anchor actually struck and dented the Pipelines at three locations, though neither Pipeline ruptured. Fortunately, those strikes to the Pipelines happened to occur at locations where the Pipelines rest on the lakebed rather than other areas where they are suspended above it and are particularly vulnerable to anchor hooking.

The 2018 anchor strike was not an isolated event. Most recently, in June 2020, Enbridge disclosed that both the east and west legs of the Straits Pipelines had been

---

[6] Dynamic Risk Report, p. 2-35, https://mipetroleumpipelines.com/document/alternatives-analysis-straits-pipeline-final-report.

[7] *Id.*, pp. 2-36, 2-42 to -43.

hit by external objects, apparently cables or anchors deployed from vessels operating near the Pipelines, most likely in 2019. Those impacts damaged pipeline coatings and, at one location on the east Pipeline, severely damaged a pipeline support structure previously installed by Enbridge. Tellingly, none of the measures implemented by Enbridge since the April 2018 incident to mitigate the risk of anchor strikes was sufficient to prevent or even contemporaneously detect the recently disclosed impacts to the Pipelines. And while the specific cause(s) of the impacts has not yet been determined, Enbridge's own reports on these events conclude that four of the five vessels potentially responsible for the impacts were operated by Enbridge's own contractors.[8]

According to Dynamic Risk, even apart from their unique vulnerability to anchor strikes, operation of the Straits Pipelines presents inherent risks of environmental harm. Dynamic Risk sought to identify what it classified as the "Principal Threats," i.e., "Threats for which an evaluation of susceptibility attributes indicates *a significant vulnerability*, and that have the potential to provide the most significant contributions to overall failure probability."[9] The threats considered included "incorrect operations," which were described as follows:

> The threats to transmission pipeline integrity from incorrect operations include, but are not necessarily limited to accidental over-pressurization, exercising inadequate or improper corrosion control measures, and improperly maintaining, repairing, or calibrating piping, fittings, or equipment.[10]

Dynamic Risk concluded that notwithstanding the various operational and procedural changes Enbridge adopted after the Marshall, Michigan Line 6B failure, "incorrect operations" remain a Principal Threat for the Straits Pipelines.[11]

The Straits of Mackinac are at the heart of the Great Lakes, a unique ecosystem of enormous public importance. As noted in "Independent Risk Analysis for the Straits Pipelines," Michigan Technological University (September 2018), a report commissioned by the State and carried out by a multi-disciplinary team of experts ("Michigan Tech Report"):

> The Straits of Mackinac hydraulically link Lakes Michigan and Huron. . . and are wide and deep enough . . . to permit the same average water level in both water bodies, technically making them two lobes of a single large lake. The combined Michigan–Huron system forms the largest lake in the world by surface area and the fourth largest by volume, containing nearly 8% of the world's surface freshwater. The Straits of

[8] Enbridge Report, Investigation of Disturbances to Line 5 in the Straits of Mackinac Discovered in May and June of 2020 (Updated August 21, 2020), p. 8.
[9] Dynamic Risk Report, p. 2-11 (emphasis added).
[10] *Id.*, p. 2-37.
[11] *Id.*, p. 2-47.

> Mackinac serve as a hub for recreation, tourism, commercial shipping, as well as commercial, sport and subsistence [including tribal] fishing . . . .[12]

An oil spill at the Straits threatens a wide range of highly valuable resources:

> The waters and shoreline areas of Lake Michigan and Lake Huron including areas surrounding and adjacent to the Straits of Mackinac contain abundant natural resources, including fish, wildlife, beaches, coastal sand dunes, coastal wetlands, marshes, limestone cobble shorelines, and aquatic and terrestrial plants, many of which are of considerable ecological and economic value. These areas include stretches of diverse and undisturbed Great Lakes shorelines that provide habitat for many plant and animal species.[13]

Among other complicating factors, water currents in the Straits are unusually strong, complex, and variable:

> Water currents in the Straits of Mackinac can reach up to 1 [meter per second] and can also reverse direction every 2-3 days flowing either easterly into Lake Huron or westerly towards Lake Michigan. . . . Flow volumes through the Straits can reach 80,000 [cubic meters per second] and thus play essential roles in navigation and shipping in this region, the transport of nutrients, sediments and contaminants between Lakes Michigan and Huron, and also the ecology and biodiversity of this region.[14]

Consequently, oil spilled into the Straits could be transported into either Lake, and depending upon the season and weather conditions, could impact up to hundreds of miles of Great Lakes shoreline.[15]

Crude oil contains toxic compounds that would cause both short- and long-term harm to biota, habitat, and ecological food webs.[16] Numerous species of fish, especially in their early life stages, as well as their spawning habitats and their supporting food chains, are also at risk from an oil spill.[17] Viewed as a whole, the ecological impacts would be both widespread and persistent.[18]

---

[12]Michigan Tech Report, p. 26, https://mipetroleumpipelines.com/files/document/pdf/Straits_Independent_Risk_Analysis_Final.pdf.
[13] *Id.,* p. 165.
[14] *Id.*, p. 56.
[15] *Id.,* pp. 68-69.
[16] *Id.,* pp. 166-169, 176, 181-185.
[17] *Id.,* pp. 192-199.
[18] *Id.,* pp. 213-214.

And "[b]ecause of the unique and complex environment of the Great Lakes and the Straits area," it is uncertain how effectively and at what cost the affected resources could be restored.[19] The Michigan Tech Report also estimated several types of economic and natural resource damages that would likely result from a worst-case oil spill from the Straits Pipelines.[20] Among other findings, the Report estimated large damages to recreational fishing, recreational boating, commercial fishing, and commercial navigation,[21] all activities within the rights subject to the public trust.

The Great Lakes and the Straits of Mackinac also have special ecological, cultural and economic significance for the tribes of Michigan, including, but not limited to, the tribes that retain reserved hunting, fishing and gathering rights in the lands and waters ceded to the United States under the 1836 Treaty of Washington.[22] An oil spill or release from the Straits Pipelines would have severe, adverse impacts for tribal communities. The tribes have fundamental interests in the preservation of clean water, fish and habitat at the Straits. Many tribal members rely on treaty-protected rights of commercial and subsistence fishing in the Straits and other Great Lakes waters that could be impacted by an oil spill or release.

Enbridge's operation of the Straits Pipelines presents a substantial, inherent and unreasonable risk of an oil spill and such a spill would have grave ecological and economic consequences, severely impairing public rights in the Great Lakes and their public trust resources. While Enbridge has proposed to replace the existing Pipelines with a new pipeline to be constructed in a tunnel beneath the lakebed, that project is likely years away from completion at best. For all these reasons, the Governor and the Director of the Department of Natural Resources find that Enbridge's use of the Straits Pipelines is contrary to and in violation of the public trust.

D. The December 19, 2018 Third Agreement Between the State of Michigan and Enbridge Does Not Preclude Revocation of the 1953 Easement

On December 19, 2018, the then Governor of Michigan, the then Director of the DNR, the then Director of the Department of Environmental Quality, and representatives of Enbridge signed a document entitled "Third Agreement Between the State of Michigan, Michigan Department of Environmental Quality, and Michigan Department of Natural Resources and Enbridge Energy, Limited Partnership, Enbridge Energy Company, Inc., and Enbridge Energy Partners, L.P." ("Third Agreement") relating to the Straits Pipelines. The Third Agreement provided

---

[19] *Id.,* pp. 261-263.
[20] *Id.,* pp. 272-318.
[21] *Id.,* pp. 285-294.
[22] Those tribes are the Bay Mills Indian Community, the Grand Traverse Band of Ottawa and Chippewa Indians, the Little River Band of Ottawa Indians, the Little Traverse Bay Bands of Odawa Indians, and the Sault Ste. Marie Tribe of Chippewa Indians. The exercise of those rights in the Great Lakes is covered by the 2000 Consent Decree in *United States v Michigan* to which the State of Michigan is a party.

that, subject to specified conditions, Enbridge could continue to operate the existing Straits Pipelines pending completion of a tunnel beneath the Straits and of a Straits Line 5 Replacement Segment to be constructed and operated within the proposed tunnel.

Specifically, Article 4.1 of the Third Agreement states:

> 4.1 The State agrees that Enbridge may continue to operate the Dual Pipelines, which allow for the functional use of the current Line 5 in Michigan, until the Tunnel is completed, and the Straits Line 5 Replacement segment is placed in service within the Tunnel, subject to Enbridge's continued compliance with all of the following:
>
> (a) The Second Agreement;
>
> (b) The Tunnel Agreement;
>
> (c) This Third Agreement;
>
> (d) *The 1953 Easement; and*
>
> (e) *All other applicable laws,* including those listed in Section V of the Second Agreement. (Emphasis added.)

Notwithstanding the Third Agreement, the 1953 Easement is subject to revocation under the public trust doctrine, and the Third Agreement's stated conditional right to continue to operate the Straits Pipelines does not preclude that revocation, for at least two reasons. First, as detailed below in Section II of this Notice, Enbridge incurably has violated and continues to violate the 1953 Easement. Second, as set forth above, the public trust doctrine is among the laws that apply to the existing Straits Pipelines and Enbridge's continued operation of the Pipelines violates the public trust.

Section 4.2 of the Third Agreement states in part:

> 4.2 Provided that Enbridge complies with Section 4.1 above, the State agrees that:
>
> ***
>
> (c) The replacement of the Dual Pipelines with the Straits Line 5 Replacement Segment in the Tunnel is expected to eliminate the risk of a potential release from Line 5 at the Straits.
>
> (d) In entering into this Third Agreement, and thereby authorizing the Dual Pipelines to continue to operate until such time that the Straits Line 5 Replacement Segment is placed into service within the Tunnel, the State has acted in accordance with and in furtherance of the public's interest in the protection of waters,

waterways, or bottomlands held in public trust by the State of Michigan.

The language of Section 4.2 quoted above does not and cannot preclude the revocation of the 1953 Easement under the public trust doctrine for at least the following reasons. To begin, it is expressly conditioned on Enbridge's compliance with Section 4.1; as discussed, Enbridge is not, and has not been, in compliance with that provision. Furthermore, nothing in Section 4.2 provides a "due finding" that Enbridge's continued use of public trust bottomlands and waters to operate the existing Straits Pipelines would either enhance the public trust or not impair the public trust uses of waters and lands at the Straits. Section 4.2(d) does not itself supply it. Nor does the related assertion in Section 4.2(c) that the eventual replacement of the existing Pipelines with a new pipeline in the proposed tunnel is expected to eliminate the risk of a potential release from Line 5 at the Straits. It simply does not follow from that assertion that continuing to operate the existing Pipelines until they are replaced would somehow enhance the public trust or not impair it. And nothing else in the Third Agreement suggests, let alone embodies, a finding that continued operation of the Pipelines now, before a tunnel is completed, mitigates the risk of releases from them. Nor, for that matter, could the requisite due finding have been made when the Third Agreement was signed in December 2018, given the substantial, inherent and unreasonable risk of grave harm presented by the continued operation of the Straits Pipelines. See Section I.C, *supra*.

Finally, even if the Third Agreement contained a lawful finding by the State officials who signed it in 2018 that Enbridge's continued operation of the Straits Pipelines is consistent with the public trust—which it did not—any such finding is not permanently binding on the State and those former State officials' successors, who retain a solemn, perpetual and irrevocable duty to protect the public trust. Accordingly, the Third Agreement does not preclude the revocation of the 1953 Easement for the reasons stated in this Notice.

II. TERMINATION OF EASEMENT FOR VIOLATION AND BREACH BY ENBRIDGE

A. Easement Terms and Conditions

1. Standard of Due Care

Paragraph A of the 1953 Easement provides: "Grantee [originally Lakehead Pipe Line Company, Inc., now Enbridge] in its exercise of rights under this easement, including its designing, constructing, testing, operating, maintaining, and, in the event of termination of this easement, its abandoning of said pipe lines, shall follow the usual, necessary and proper procedures for the type of operation involved, and *at all times shall exercise the due care of a reasonably prudent person* for the safety and welfare of all persons and of all public and private property . . . ." (Emphasis added.)

The standard of due care under the Easement is that of a reasonably prudent person. The Merriam-Webster Dictionary's definition of "prudence" includes "skill and good judgment in the use of resources" and "caution or circumspection as to danger or risk."[23]

2. Compliance Obligations

Paragraph A of the Easement further states: "Grantee shall comply with the following minimum specifications, conditions and requirements, unless compliance therewith is waived or the specifications or conditions modified in writing by Grantor . . . ."

Among other requirements, the Easement includes specific conditions obligating the Grantee to: (1) maintain a maximum span or length of unsupported pipe not to exceed 75 feet; (2) protect all pipe with a specified coating and wrap; and (3) maintain a minimum curvature of any section of pipe of not less than 2,050 feet radius.[24]

3. Easement Termination

Paragraph C.(1) of the Easement provides that the Easement may be terminated by Grantor "[i]f, after being notified in writing by Grantor of any specified breach of the terms and conditions of this easement, Grantee shall fail to correct said breach within ninety (90) days, or, having commenced remedial action within such ninety (90) day period, such later time as it is reasonably possible for the Grantee to correct said breach by appropriate action and the exercise of due diligence in the correction thereof . . . ."

The stated timeframes for correcting a breach of the Easement presume that the identified breach or violation is "correctable." As more fully explained below, Enbridge has failed for decades to meet its compliance and due-care obligations under the Easement, and it remains in violation of those obligations. There is nothing Enbridge can do to change its past behavior and callous disregard for its duties under the Easement, and its breaches of the Easement's terms and conditions cannot be corrected or otherwise cured.

B. Enbridge Has Violated Conditions of the Easement and the Easement's Standard of Due Care

Enbridge has breached or violated the standard of due care and its obligations to comply with the conditions of the Easement in several fundamental and incurable ways.

[23] https://www.merriam-webster.com/dictionary/prudence.
[24] 1953 Easement, Paragraphs A.(10), (9), and (4).

1. Unsupported Pipeline Spans or Lengths

Paragraph A.(10) of the Easement requires that each Pipeline must be physically supported (i.e., either rest on the lakebed or be supported by some other structure/device) at least every 75 feet. This prohibition of unsupported pipeline "spans" longer than 75 feet serves to protect the structural integrity of the Pipelines from stresses and vibrations that may be caused by the strong currents surrounding the Pipelines. Those same currents can erode the lakebed on which portions of the Pipelines rest, creating excessive spans.

For virtually the entire time the Easement has been in place, Enbridge has ignored the 75' span requirement.[25] Documents provided by Enbridge confirm that since at least 1963 and continuing through 2012, Enbridge has known that multiple unsupported pipe spans have exceeded 75 feet but has failed to take remedial action to address the non-compliant spans:

- 1963: 17 spans detected – action taken on 0 spans
- 1972: 7 spans detected – action taken on 0 spans
- 1975: 13 spans detected – action taken on 3 spans
- 1982: 7 spans detected – action taken on 0 spans
- 1987: 7 spans detected – action taken on 7 spans
- 1992: 17 spans detected – action taken on 6 spans (4 spans exceeded 200': 216'; 221'; 292'; 359')
- 1997: 45 spans detected – action taken on 0 spans (4 spans exceeded 200': 278'; 311'; 286'; 421')
- 2001: 50 spans detected – action taken on 8 spans
- 2003: 62 spans detected – action taken on 16 spans
- 2004: 75 spans detected – action taken on 16 spans
- 2005: 40 spans detected – action taken on 14 spans
- 2006: 64 spans detected – action taken on 12 spans
- 2007: 64 spans detected – action taken on 0 spans
- 2010: 62 spans detected – action taken on 7 spans
- 2012: 33 spans detected – action taken on 17 spans[26]

Spreadsheet data on pipe spans for Calendar Years 2005 through 2012 provided by Enbridge further confirm that Enbridge failed to take timely corrective action to address span lengths known to exceed 75 feet for significant periods of time,

---

[25] In correspondence to then Attorney General Bill Schuette and then DEQ Director Dan Wyant, dated June 27, 2014, Enbridge refers to a Span Management Program employed by the company *since construction of the dual pipelines* in the Straits of Mackinac. Despite this reference, Enbridge failed to produce any such document(s) or proof of the program's existence and later, through legal counsel, acknowledged that *"Enbridge is not aware of a single document that fits this description."* Correspondence from William Hassler to Steven Chester, dated May 8, 2020.

[26] Summary Information and Tables provided by Enbridge Counsel, June 22, 2020; and June 27, 2014 Correspondence to Bill Schuette and Dan Wyant.

including data indicating delays of up to 3 to 5 years to repair 17 noncompliant spans, 7 years to repair 11 noncompliant spans, and 9 years to repair 17 noncompliant spans.[27]

Several documents submitted by Enbridge suggest that at some point in time the company chose to ignore the Easement's 75' span requirement and replace it with a 140' requirement for taking corrective action on unsupported pipe spans. These include a 2003 Onyx ROV Report that indicates Onyx detected 61 pipe spans exceeding 75' and yet only 17 spans exceeding 140' were repaired, leaving 44 pipe spans exceeding 75' unrepaired. Two other documents referring to a 140' span length are the 2004 Kenny Report and the 2016 Kiefner and Associates Report.[28]

Enbridge has failed to produce any records or evidence that the 75' span length requirement of the Easement was ever waived or modified in writing by the State of Michigan. Enbridge's apparent unilateral adoption of a 140' pipe span criterion in lieu of the 75' Easement condition was itself a violation of the Easement. For virtually the entire life of the Easement, Enbridge disregarded its obligation to comply with the 75' pipe span requirement, and even failed to take corrective action when pipe spans exceeded 200' in length (e.g., see above, unsupported spans of 216' to 421' in length).

For decades, Enbridge violated and neglected its obligations under Paragraph A.(10) of the Easement, and its concomitant duties to inspect, timely repair, and disclose exceedances of pipe spans to the State of Michigan. In doing so, Enbridge exhibited an astonishing lack of candor and indifference to its due-care obligations under the Easement.

2. Pipeline Coatings

Paragraph A.(9) of the Easement requires Enbridge to maintain a multi-layer coating on the Pipelines. This protective coating is intended to prevent the steel from being exposed to environmental factors that could cause corrosion or other physical damage.

Since at least 2003, and continuing until 2014, Enbridge was on notice that heavy biota (i.e., mussels) accumulation on the Straits Pipelines made it impossible to do a detailed analysis of the integrity of the coating/wrap for the Pipelines over much of their length. Despite these repeated warnings, and notwithstanding its affirmative obligation under the Easement to ensure the integrity of the pipeline coating/wrap, documents submitted by Enbridge show it made little to no effort to undertake a more detailed study of the condition of the pipeline coating/wrap until 2016-2017 – a gap of approximately 13-14 years from notice to response.

---

[27] Recent Enbridge Document Submittals; June 27, 2014 Correspondence to Bill Schuette and Dan Wyant; and November 19, 2014 Correspondence to Bill Schuette and Dan Wyant.
[28] Onyx Inspection Survey Report (2003); JP Kenney Survey of Spans Report (2004); and Kiefner and Associates Report (October 12, 2016).

The 2003 Onyx ROV Report stated that "[t]he focus of this inspection was to positively identify existing conditions, which could potentially compromise the safety of the line. Examples of these conditions could include *exposed* or unsupported *areas of pipe, severely degraded or missing coating*, or damage caused by impact. . . . The exposed portion of the pipeline is heavily covered in zebra mussel growth, *making a detailed analysis* of the coating and actual pipe condition *impossible*." (Emphasis added.)[29]

The very same notice and warning were repeated in the 2004 Onyx ROV Report, the 2005 Onyx ROV Report, the 2007 Veolia ROV Report, the 2011 Veolia ROV Report, and the 2012 Veolia ROV Report.

In 2014, Ballard Marine Construction completed an ROV and diver inspection of the Straits Pipelines which stated that *"a few instance* [sic] *of a small amount of coating delamination was observed."*[30] Several years later, in a 2016 Inspection Report dated January 3, 2017, Ballard Marine once again found *"a few instances of a small amount of coating delamination"* and stated this information was similar to past findings including data obtained during the 2014 inspection.[31]

Despite such notice/warnings, Enbridge did not undertake a thorough investigation of the pipeline coating/wrap until it implemented a May 2017 Biota Work Plan required under a federal Consent Decree arising out of the Marshall, Michigan Line 6B failure. At last, after repeated warnings from Onyx (2003, 2004, and 2005) and Veolia (2007, 2011, and 2012), Enbridge committed to evaluating the effect of the biota (mussels) that covered much of the Straits Pipelines.

Pursuant to the Biota Work Plan, Enbridge would also investigate so-called "holidays" (i.e., gaps exposing bare metal) in the external pipeline coating. In March 2017, in response to questions raised by the Michigan Pipeline Safety Advisory Board, Enbridge publicly represented to the Board, whose members included State agency representatives, that no gaps existed on the Pipelines and there was no need for any repairs.[32] Yet in August 2017, Enbridge informed State officials that there were three small areas of bare metal exposed, and later was forced to acknowledge both that it had known of these coating gaps since 2014 and that some were apparently caused by Enbridge during the installation of pipe supports.[33] Subsequent inspections showed dozens more areas of coating damage.[34]

[29] 2003 Onyx Inspection Report, pp. 1 and 8.
[30] 2014 Ballard Report, p. 9 (emphasis added).
[31] 2017 Ballard Report, p. 9 (emphasis added).
[32] https://www.mlive.com/news/2017/03/enbridge_line_5_delamination.html.
[33] https://www.freep.com/story/news/local/michigan/2017/10/27/enbridge-straits-pipeline-coating-michigan/807452001/.
[34] https://www.freep.com/story/news/local/michigan/2017/11/14/enbridge-discloses-dozens-more-gaps-straits-mackinac-pipelines-protective-coating/863490001/.

Enbridge's course of conduct, by failing to undertake a detailed examination of the condition of the pipeline coating/wrap despite being on notice of the need to do so for 13-14 years, delaying disclosure to the State of several areas of bare metal for three years after initially denying such conditions existed, and only belatedly undertaking further inspections and repairs when demanded by the State, evidences a pattern of indifference to, and violation of, the conditions of Paragraph A.(9) of the Easement and its obligation to exercise due care.

3. Pipeline Curvature

Paragraph A.(4) of the Easement includes a condition that "[t]he minimum curvature of any section of pipe shall be no less than two thousand and fifty (2,050) feet radius." This condition relating to pipeline curvature limits stresses placed on the Pipelines.

The DNR requested documents and information relating in any way to Enbridge's efforts to ensure compliance with this condition, and Enbridge provided several GEOPIG Geometry Inspection Reports beginning in 2005.[35] The GEOPIG Reports do not refer to the pipe's radius curvature but rather record the diameter bend of the pipe. A diameter bend of 1230D feet is equivalent to a minimum curvature of 2,050 feet radius.

Any diameter bend between 0D and 1230D would violate the Easement standard. The GEOPIG Reports, however, only provide data on bends less than 100D. Even with this limitation, the GEOPIG Reports identify 20 to 25 exceedances of the Easement's minimum pipe curvature requirement.[36] To the best of the DNR's knowledge, Enbridge has never documented to the State that it took any measures to ensure compliance with this Easement condition when the Pipelines were installed, or reported these exceedances to the State when Enbridge learned of them. Nor are there any records or evidence that the 2,050 feet radius standard of the Easement was ever waived or modified in writing by the State of Michigan.

Enbridge ignored the pipeline curvature mandate of Paragraph A.(4) of the Easement, perhaps from the very beginning with installation of the Straits Pipelines. Noncompliance with the curvature condition continues today and remains uncorrected. This is contrary to the standard of due care imposed by the Easement and represents an ongoing, incurable violation of one of the Easement's fundamental terms and conditions.

4. Unreasonable Risks of Continued Operation of the Straits Pipelines

As discussed in Section I.C above, the continued operation of the Straits Pipelines cannot be reconciled with the State's duty to protect the public trust

---

[35] Enbridge Energy Limited Partnership, GEOPIG Geometry Inspection Reports (2005, 2016, 2018, and 2019).
[36] *Id.*

resources of the Great Lakes from the risk of additional anchor strikes or other external impacts to the Pipelines, the inherent risks of pipeline operations, and the foreseeable, catastrophic effects of an oil spill in the Straits. These very same risks and concerns are contrary to and incompatible with Enbridge's obligation under the 1953 Easement to exercise the due care of a reasonably prudent person.

The threat of damage to the Straits Pipelines from anchor strikes and impacts by other external objects remains a clear and present danger. In its Report, Dynamic Risk identified anchor strikes as a "Principal Threat" to the Pipelines, and emphasized that these events are "increas[ing] in frequency" and "not influenced by mitigation measures."[37] As discussed in Section I.C above, in April 2018, a commercial tug and barge vessel inadvertently dropped and dragged an anchor which struck and dented the Straits Pipelines at three locations. But this is not the most recent occurrence of a potential anchor strike causing damage to the Straits Pipelines.

As also discussed in Section I.C above, sometime in 2019, the east and west legs of the Pipelines were hit by external objects (cables or anchors) deployed from vessels operating near the Pipelines. The impacts resulted in severe damage to a pipeline support structure previously installed by Enbridge. The company did not discover the substantial damage done to the support structure until June 2020, and **none** of the detection, mitigation and protective measures employed by Enbridge since the April 2018 incident were effective in preventing or even timely detecting the 2019 impacts and the damage to the Pipelines. Moreover, as discussed above, according to information provided by Enbridge, four of the five vessels that were potentially responsible for the damage disclosed in 2020 were operated by Enbridge contractors.

In the face of the documented and recently demonstrated vulnerability of the Straits Pipelines to external impacts from anchors and other objects, and the complete failure of safety systems intended to mitigate such impacts, as well as the inherent threats to pipeline integrity from incorrect operations and procedural errors, Enbridge's continued operation of the Straits Pipelines is contrary to and incompatible with its affirmative duty under the Easement to "exercise the due care of a reasonably prudent person for the safety and welfare of all persons and of all private and public property." Under these circumstances, continued operation of the Straits Pipelines presents a substantial, inherent and unacceptable risk of a catastrophic oil spill with grave ecological and economic consequences. *Accord* Michigan Tech Report, discussed *supra*, Section I.C.

C. The December 19, 2018 Third Agreement Between Enbridge and the State of Michigan Does Not Preclude Termination of the 1953 Easement

As noted in Section I.D above, the continued operation of the existing Straits Pipelines under the terms of the Third Agreement is expressly conditioned upon

[37] Dynamic Risk Report, pp. 2-35, 2-42 to -43.

Enbridge's compliance with the 1953 Easement. And, as outlined above, Enbridge incurably has violated and continues to violate the Easement.

Section 4.2 of the Agreement addresses compliance with certain terms and conditions of the Easement discussed in this Notice:

> 4.2 Provided that Enbridge complies with Section 4.1 above, the State agrees that:
>
> ***
>
> (b) Enbridge's compliance with *Article 5* below demonstrates compliance *with the specified conditions* of the 1953 Easement.
>
> ***
>
> (e) *Based on currently available information*, the State is not aware of any violation of the 1953 Easement that would not be addressed and cured by compliance with Section 4.1 and Article 5 of this Agreement. (Emphasis added.)

These provisions do not preclude termination of the Easement pursuant to this Notice for at least the following reasons. First, as noted above, Section 4.2 is conditioned on Enbridge's compliance with Section 4.1 of the Third Agreement, and Enbridge is not, and has not been, in compliance with that provision. Second, neither Section 4.2 nor Article 5 addresses in any way two of the terms and conditions of the Easement that form the basis of this Notice of Termination: the obligation to exercise due care and the condition on pipeline curvature in Paragraph A.(4). Third, the statement in Section 4.2(e)—that the State is not aware of any violation of the 1953 Easement that would not be addressed and cured by compliance with Article 5—expressly provided that it was "based on currently available information," i.e., information considered as of December 2018. Here, as noted above, beginning in 2019, the State undertook a systematic investigation and review of Enbridge's compliance with the Easement. It was through that subsequent review that the State has now identified the full scope of repeated past and continuing violations of the Easement that form the grounds for this Notice of Termination.

Article 5 of the Third Agreement, which is referenced in Section 4.2, addresses two of the Easement conditions at issue here: Paragraph A.(9) concerning pipeline coatings (addressed in Section 5.2 of the Third Agreement) and Paragraph A.(10) concerning unsupported pipe spans (addressed in Section 5.3 of the Third Agreement). But the language of Sections 5.2 and 5.3 is limited and qualified in two important ways. First, as in Section 4.2(e), the statements in these provisions of Article 5 regarding compliance with the Easement are expressly qualified by reference to "currently available information":

> The State agrees, *based upon currently available information*, that Enbridge's compliance with the requirements under this Section 5.2

> satisfies the requirements of Paragraph A (9) of the 1953 Easement. (Section 5.2(d) (emphasis added).)
>
> ***
>
> The State agrees, *based upon currently available information,* that Enbridge's compliance with the requirements under this Section 5.3 satisfies the requirements of Paragraph A (10) of the 1953 Easement. (Section 5.3(d) (emphasis added).)

Again, as noted above, the full scope of violations of Paragraphs A.(9) and A.(10) of the Easement discussed in this Notice were identified through the State's recent review of Easement compliance. Moreover, the terms of Sections 5.2 and 5.3 were focused solely on actions to be taken prospectively regarding then current or potential future issues with pipeline coatings and unsupported pipe spans. They do not consider or address the longstanding pattern of Enbridge's violations of Paragraphs A.(9) and A.(10). Accordingly, the Third Agreement does not preclude the termination of the Easement for the reasons stated in this Notice.

Conclusion

By this Notice, the State of Michigan is formally notifying Enbridge that the State is revoking and terminating the 1953 Easement. The Easement is being revoked for violation of the public trust doctrine, and is being terminated based on Enbridge's longstanding, persistent, and incurable violations of the Easement's conditions and standard of due care.

ACCORDINGLY, the State of Michigan, for the legal and factual reasons stated herein:

A. Revokes the 1953 Easement, effective 180 days after the date of this Notice to provide notice to affected parties and to allow for an orderly transition to ensure Michigan's energy needs are met.

B. Terminates the 1953 Easement, effective 180 days after the date of this Notice to provide notice to affected parties and to allow for an orderly transition to ensure Michigan's energy needs are met.

C. Requires Enbridge to cease operation of the Straits Pipelines 180 days after the date of this Notice.

D. Requires Enbridge to permanently decommission the Straits Pipelines in accordance with applicable law and plans approved by the State of Michigan.

Gretchen Whitmer
Governor

Date: 11/13/20

Daniel Eichinger
Director, Department of
Natural Resources

Date: 11/13/20

Exhibit 1

1953 Easement

123

STRAITS OF MACKINAC PIPE LINE EASEMENT

CONSERVATION COMMISSION OF THE STATE OF MICHIGAN

TO

LAKEHEAD PIPE LINE COMPANY, INC.

THIS EASEMENT, executed this twenty-third day of April, A. D. 1953, by the State of Michigan by the Conservation Commission, by Wayland Osgood, Deputy Director, acting under and pursuant to a resolution adopted by the Conservation Commission at its meeting held on February 13, 1953, and by virtue of the authority conferred by Act No. 10, P. A. 1953, hereinafter referred to as Grantor, to Lakehead Pipe Line Company, Inc., a Delaware corporation, of 510 22nd Avenue East, Superior, Wisconsin, hereinafter referred to as Grantee,

W I T N E S S E T H:

WHEREAS, application has been made by Grantee for an easement authorizing it to construct, lay and maintain pipe lines over, through, under and upon certain lake bottom lands belonging to the State of Michigan, and under the jurisdiction of the Department of Conservation, located in the Straits of Mackinac, Michigan, for the purpose of transporting petroleum and other products; and

WHEREAS, the Conservation Commission is of the opinion that the proposed pipe line system will be of benefit to all of the people of the State of Michigan and in furtherance of the public welfare; and

WHEREAS, the Conservation Commission duly considered the application of Grantee and at its meeting held on the 13th day of February, A. D. 1953, approved the conveyance of an easement.

124

NOW, THEREFORE, for and in consideration of the sum of Two Thousand Four Hundred Fifty Dollars ($2,450.00), the receipt of which is hereby acknowledged, and for and in consideration of the undertakings of Grantee and subject to the terms and conditions set forth herein, Grantor hereby conveys and quit claims, without warranty express or implied, to Grantee an easement to construct, lay, maintain, use and operate two (2) pipe lines, one to be located within each of the two parcels of bottom lands hereinafter described, and each to consist of twenty inch (20") O D pipe, together with anchors and other necessary appurtenances and fixtures, for the purpose of transporting any material or substance which can be conveyed through a pipe line, over, through, under and upon the portion of the bottom lands of the Straits of Mackinac in the State of Michigan, together with the right to enter upon said bottom lands, described as follows:

All bottom lands of the Straits of Mackinac, in the State of Michigan, lying within an area of fifty (50) feet on each side of the following two center lines:

(1) Easterly Center Line: Beginning at a point on the northerly shore line of the Straits of Mackinac on a bearing of South twenty-four degrees, no minutes and thirty-six seconds East (S 24° 00' 36" E) and distant one thousand seven hundred and twelve and eight-tenths feet (1,712.8') from United States Lake Survey Triangulation Station "Green" (United States Lake Survey, Latitude 45° 50' 00", Longitude 84° 44' 58"), said point of beginning being the intersection of the center line of a twenty inch (20") pipe line and the said northerly shore line; thence, on a bearing of South fourteen degrees thirty-seven minutes and fourteen seconds West (S 14° 37' 14" W) a distance of nineteen thousand one hundred and forty-six and no tenths feet (19,146.0') to a point on the southerly shore line of the Straits of Mackinac which point is the intersection of the said center line of the twenty inch (20") pipe line and the said southerly shore line; and is distant seven hundred and seventy-four and seven tenths feet (774.7') and on a bearing of South thirty-six degrees, eighteen minutes and forty-five seconds West (S 36° 18' 45" W) from United States Lake Survey Triangulation Station "A. Mackinac West Base" (United States

125

Lake Survey, Latitude 45° 47' 14", Longitude 84° 46' 22").

(2) Westerly Center Line: Beginning at a point on the northerly shore line of the Straits of Mackinac on a bearing of South forty-nine degrees, twenty-five minutes and forty-seven seconds East (S 49° 25' 47" E) and distant two thousand six hundred and thirty-four and nine tenths feet (2,634.9') from United States Triangulation Station "Green" (United States Lake Survey, Latitude 45° 50' 00", Longitude 84° 44' 58") said point of beginning being the intersection of the center line of a twenty inch (20") pipe line and the said northerly shore line; thence on a bearing of South fourteen degrees, thirty-seven minutes and fourteen seconds West (S 14° 37' 14" W), a distance of nineteen thousand four hundred and sixty-five and no tenths feet (19,465.0') to a point on the southerly shore line of the Straits of Mackinac which point is the intersection of the said center line of the twenty inch (20") pipe line and the said southerly shore line and is distant one thousand no hundred and thirty-six and four tenths feet (1,036.4') on a bearing of South sixty-three degrees, twenty minutes and fifty-four seconds East (S 63° 20' 54" E) from United States Lake Survey Triangulation Station "A. Mackinac West Base" (United States Lake Survey, Latitude 45° 47' 14", Longitude 84° 46' 22").

TO HAVE AND TO HOLD the said easement unto said Grantee, its successors and assigns, subject to the terms and conditions herein set forth, until terminated as hereinafter provided.

This easement is granted subject to the following terms and conditions:

A. Grantee in its exercise of rights under this easement, including its designing, constructing, testing, operating, maintaining, and, in the event of the termination of this easement, its abandoning of said pipe lines, shall follow the usual, necessary and proper procedures for the type of operation involved, and at all times shall exercise the due care of a reasonably prudent person for the safety and welfare

126

of all persons and of all public and private property, shall comply with all laws of the State of Michigan and of the Federal Government, unless Grantee shall be contesting the same in good faith by appropriate proceedings, and, in addition, Grantee shall comply with the following minimum specifications, conditions and requirements, unless compliance therewith is waived or the specifications or conditions modified in writing by Grantor:

(1) All pipe line laid in water up to fifty (50) feet in depth shall be laid in a ditch with not less than fifteen (15) feet of cover. The cover shall taper off to zero (0) feet at an approximate depth of sixty-five (65) feet. Should it be discovered that the bottom material is hard rock, the ditch may be of lesser depth, but still deep enough to protect the pipe lines against ice and anchor damage.

(2) Minimum testing specifications of the twenty inch (20") OD pipe lines shall be not less than the following:

Shop Test----------1,700 pounds per square inch gauge
Assembly Test------1,500 pounds per square inch gauge
Installation Test--1,200 pounds per square inch gauge
Operating Pressure- 600 pounds per square inch gauge

(3) All welded joints shall be tested by X-Ray.

127

(4) The minimum curvature of any section of pipe shall be no less than two thousand and fifty (2,050) feet radius.

(5) Automatic gas-operated shut-off valves shall be installed and maintained on the north end of each line.

(6) Automatic check valves shall be installed and maintained on the south end of each line.

(7) The empty pipe shall have a negative buoyancy of thirty (30) or more pounds per linear foot.

(8) Cathodic protection shall be installed to prevent deterioration of pipe.

(9) All pipe shall be protected by asphalt primer coat, by inner wrap and outer wrap composed of glass fiber fabric material and one inch by four inch (1" x 4") slats, prior to installation.

(10) The maximum span or length of pipe unsupported shall not exceed seventy-five (75) feet.

(11) The pipe weight shall not be less than one hundred sixty (160) pounds per linear foot.

(12) The maximum carbon content of the steel, from which the pipe is manufactured, shall not be in excess of .247 per cent.

128

(13) In locations where fill is used, the top of the fill shall be no less than fifty (50) feet wide.

(14) In respect to other specifications, the line shall be constructed in conformance with the detailed plans and specifications heretofore filed by Grantee with Lands Division, Department of Conservation of the State of Michigan.

B. Grantee shall give timely notice to the Grantor in writing:

(1) Of the time and place for the commencement of construction over, through, under or upon the bottom lands covered by this easement, said notice to be given at least five (5) days in advance thereof;

(2) Of compliance with any and all requirements of the United States Coast Guard for marking the location of said pipe lines;

(3) Of the filling of said pipe lines with oil or any other substance being transported commerially;

(4) Of any breaks or leaks discovered by Grantee in said pipe lines, said notice to be given by telephone promptly upon discovery and thereafter confirmed by registered mail;

129

(5) Of the completion of any repairs of said pipe lines, and time of testing thereof, said notice to be given in sufficient time to permit Grantor's authorized representatives to be present at the inspection and testing of the pipe lines after said repairs; and

(6) Of any plan or intention of Grantee to abandon said pipe lines, said notice to be given at least sixty (60) days prior to commencement of abandonment operations.

C. The easement herein conveyed may be terminated by Grantor:

(1) If, after being notified in writing by Grantor of any specified breach of the terms and conditions of this easement, Grantee shall fail to correct said breach within ninety (90) days, or, having commenced remedial action within such ninety (90) day period, such later time as it is reasonably possible for the Grantee to correct said breach by appropriate action and the exercise of due diligence in the correction thereof; or

130

(2) If Grantee fails to start construction of the pipe lines authorized herein within two years from date of execution of this instrument; or

(3) If Grantee fails for any consecutive three-year period to make substantial use of said pipe lines commercially and also fails to maintain said pipe lines during said period in such condition as to be available to commercial use within thirty (30) days.

D. Construction of the pipe lines contemplated by this instrument shall not be commenced until all necessary authorization and assent of the Corps of Engineers, United States Army, so far as concerns the public rights of navigation, shall have been obtained.

E. In the event of any relocation, replacement, major repair, or abandonment of either of the pipe lines authorized by this easement, Grantee shall obtain Grantor's written approval of procedures, methods and materials to be followed or used prior to commencement thereof.

F. The maximum operating pressure of either of said pipe lines shall not exceed six hundred (600) pounds per square inch gauge.

131

If there is a break or leak or an apparent break or leak in either of said pipe lines, or if Grantor notifies Grantee that it has good and sufficient evidence that there is or may be a break or leak therein, Grantee shall immediately and completely shut down the pipe line involved and said pipe line shall not be placed in operation until Grantee has conducted a shut-in two (2) hour pressure test of six hundred (600) pounds per square inch gauge showing that no substance is escaping from a break or leak in said pipe line.

G. If oil or other substance escapes from a break or leak in the said pipe lines, Grantee shall immediately take all usual, necessary and proper measures to eliminate any oil or other substance which may escape.

H. In the event the easement herein conveyed is terminated with respect to either or both of said pipe lines, or if any part or portion of a pipe line is abandoned, Grantee shall take all of the usual, necessary and proper abandonment procedures as required and approved by Grantor. Said abandonment operations shall be completed to the satisfaction of Grantor within one year after any abandonment of any part or portion of a pipe line; or in event of termination of this easement, within one year thereafter. After the expiration of one year following the termination of this easement, Grantee

132

shall at the option of Grantor quit claim to the State of Michigan all of its right, title and interest in or to any pipe line, appurtenances or fixtures remaining over, through, under or upon the bottom lands covered by this easement. Abandonment procedures as used herein include all operations that may be reasonably necessary to protect life and property from subsequent injury.

I. Grantee shall permit Grantor to inspect at reasonable times and places its records of oil or any other substance being transported in said pipe lines and shall, on request, submit to Grantor inspection reports covering the automatic shut-off and check valves and metering stations used in connection with the Straits of Mackinac crossing.

J. (1) Grantee shall indemnify and hold harmless the State of Michigan from all damage or losses caused to property (including property belonging to or held in trust by the State of Michigan), or persons due to or arising out of the operations or actions of Grantee, its employees, servants and agents hereunder. Grantee shall place in effect prior to the construction of the pipe lines authorized by this easement and shall maintain in full force and effect during the life of this easement, and until Grantor has approved completion of abandonment operations, a Comprehensive Bodily Injury and Property Damage Liability policy, bond or surety, in form and substance acceptable to Grantor in the sum of at least One Million Dollars ($1,000,000.00), covering the liability herein imposed upon Grantee.

133

(2) Grantee, prior to commencing construction of the pipe lines authorized by this easement, shall provide the State of Michigan with a surety bond in the penal sum of One Hundred Thousand Dollars ($100,000.00) in form and substance acceptable to Grantor, and surety or sureties approved by Grantor, to well, truly and faithfully perform the terms, conditions and requirements of this easement. Said bond shall be maintained in full force and effect during the life of this easement and until Grantor has approved completion of Grantee's abandonment operations. Said bond shall not be reduced in amount except with the written consent of Grantor.

K. Grantee shall within sixty (60) days thereafter notify Grantor in writing of any assignment of this easement.

L. The terms and conditions of this easement shall be binding upon and inure to the benefit of the respective successors and assigns of Grantor and Grantee.

M. All rights not specifically conveyed herein are reserved to the State of Michigan.

134

N. Grantee shall not improvise, construct or maintain ship-to-shore or ship-to-pipe line loading or unloading facilities over, through, under or upon any of the bottom lands herein described for the purpose of removing material from or injecting material into said pipe lines.

O. Grantor shall have the right at all reasonable times and places to inspect the pipe lines, appurtenances and fixtures authorized by this easement.

P. It shall not be a breach of the terms and conditions of this easement if for operating or maintenance reasons Grantee shall make use of only one of said pipe lines at a time.

Q. Where provision is made herein that Grantee shall obtain the authorization, approval or consent of Grantor, Grantor agrees that it will not unreasonably withhold the same.

IN WITNESS WHEREOF, the State of Michigan by the Conservation Commission, by Wayland Osgood, Deputy Director, acting pursuant to authority specifically conferred upon him, has caused this instrument to be executed this twenty-third day of April, A.D. 1953.

Signed, Sealed and Delivered
in the Presence of:

/s/ Jane Bower
Jane Bower

/s/ Elizabeth Soule
Elizabeth Soule

STATE OF MICHIGAN
BY THE CONSERVATION COMMISSION

By /s/ Wayland Osgood
Wayland Osgood, Deputy Director, pursuant to resolutions of the Conservation Commission dated February 13, 1953 and July 10, 1951

135

STATE OF MICHIGAN)
) ss.
COUNTY OF INGHAM)

On this twenty-third day of April, A.D. 1953, before me, a Notary Public, in and for said county, personally appeared Wayland Osgood, Deputy Director, known by me to be the person who executed the within instrument and who, being duly sworn, deposes and says that he is the duly appointed deputy director of the Conservation Commission and that he executed the within easement under authority specifically conferred upon him by law and by the Conservation Commission at its meetings held on February 13, 1953 and July 10, 1951, and who acknowledged the same to be his free act and deed and the free act and deed of the State of Michigan by the Conservation Commission, in whose behalf he acts.

/s/ C. R. Humphrys
C. R. Humphrys, Notary Public, Ingham County, Michigan
My Commission expires September 20, 1954

Examined and approved 4/23/53
as to legal form and effect:

/s/ R. Glen Dunn
Assistant Attorney General

STATE OF MICHIGAN
OFFICE OF THE GOVERNOR
LANSING

GRETCHEN WHITMER
GOVERNOR

GARLIN GILCHRIST II
LT. GOVERNOR

EXECUTIVE DIRECTIVE

No. 2020-10

To: State Department Directors and Autonomous Agency Heads
From: Governor Gretchen Whitmer
Date: September 23, 2020
Re: Building a Carbon-Neutral Michigan

The science is clear, and message urgent: the earth's climate is now changing faster than at any point in the history of modern civilization, and human activities are largely responsible for this change. Climate change already degrades Michigan's environment, hurts our economy, and threatens the health and well-being of our residents, with communities of color and low-income Michiganders suffering most. Inaction over the last half-century has already wrought devastating consequences for future generations, and absent immediate action, these harmful effects will only intensify. But we can avoid some of the worst harms by quickly reducing greenhouse gas emissions and adapting nimbly to our changing environment.

At this very moment, our state is reckoning with the failure of U.S. officials to adequately prepare for the challenges of a global pandemic. We cannot make the same mistake when it comes to impending climate crises of food instability, crop-killing droughts, deadly heatwaves, and intensifying weather events. Even now, fires of historic proportion are raging across the West Coast, offering a tragic reminder that climate change is a present-day threat, and is not waiting for our attention.

Michigan must act now. That is why, with Executive Directive 2019-12, Michigan joined the United States Climate Alliance, a bipartisan coalition of governors from 25 states devoted to pursuing the goals of the internationally accepted Paris Agreement despite our federal government's withdrawal from that agreement. By joining the U.S. Climate Alliance, Michigan committed to pursue at least a 26-28% reduction below 2005 levels in greenhouse gas emissions by 2025 and to accelerate new and existing policies to reduce carbon pollution and promote clean energy deployment at the state and federal level.

Joining the Alliance, and committing Michigan to its objectives, was an important step in fighting climate change. But it is far from the last step. Michigan needs a comprehensive, coordinated, and aggressive plan to meet and exceed these commitments. Michigan must be a leader in this fight, working across all sectors – including state government – to reduce greenhouse gas emissions as quickly as possible.

Together, we must build a carbon-neutral state. Carbon-neutrality is needed not only for the environment and public health, but also for the resilience of our economy. To help meet its energy needs, Michigan annually sends billions of dollars out-of-state to purchase fossil fuels. Meanwhile, a global energy transformation is currently underway, driven by advancements in, and the lower costs of, clean and renewable energy resources.

Transitioning to carbon neutrality will enable Michigan to eliminate its dependence on out-of-state fossil fuels and take full advantage of this energy transformation—from the jobs it will generate for Michigan's skilled workforce, to the protections it will provide for Michigan's natural resources, to the savings it will bring to Michigan's communities and families. This transition will require sustained and concerted effort from every sector of this state's economy, and it must be done right to ensure that all workers, businesses, and communities can meet its challenges and reap its benefits in equal measure. But Michiganders know hard work and are up to the task at hand: for the sake of our present and our future.

Acting under sections 1 and 8 of article 5 of the Michigan Constitution of 1963, I direct the following:

1. Michigan will aim to achieve economy-wide carbon neutrality no later than 2050, and to maintain net negative greenhouse gas emissions thereafter. To ensure steady progress toward this ultimate statewide goal, and to prevent irreparable harm to our ecosystem, residents, and businesses in the interim, the state will aim to achieve a 28% reduction below 1999 levels in greenhouse gas emissions by 2025.

2. The Department of Environment, Great Lakes, and Energy ("Department"), through its Office of Climate and Energy, must develop and issue the MI Healthy Climate Plan ("Plan"), which will serve as the action plan for this state to reduce greenhouse gas emissions and transition toward economy-wide carbon neutrality. The Plan must provide strategies and recommendations for achieving and tracking progress toward the statewide goals set forth in section 1 of this directive, with a focus on near-term objectives that Michigan can achieve in five years. The Department must submit the Plan to me by December 31, 2021, and must submit a draft of the Plan to me by September 1, 2021. The Department must make these submissions publicly available on its website.

3. The Department, under the leadership of its Office of Climate and Energy, must oversee the implementation of the Plan. This must include, but is not limited to, monitoring and evaluating programs and activities that support statewide climate mitigation and adaptation practices, and coordinating and supporting the implementation efforts of state departments and agencies, tribal and local governments, utilities, businesses, communities, and other stakeholders. The Department must submit to me annual reports regarding the implementation of the Plan, with the first such report due no later than December 31, 2022. The Department must make these reports publicly available on its website.

4. The Department must expand its environmental advisory opinion filed by the Department in the Michigan Public Service Commission's ("Commission") Integrated Resource Plan (IRP) process under MCL sections 460.6t and also file environmental

advisory opinions in IRPs filed under MCL 460.6s. The Department must evaluate the potential impacts of proposed energy generation resources and alternatives to those resources, and also evaluate whether the IRPs filed by the utilities are consistent with the emission reduction goals included in this Directive. For advisory opinions relating to IRPs under both MCL 460.6s and MCL 460.6t, the Department must include considerations of environmental justice and health impacts under the Michigan Environmental Protection Act. The Commission's analysis of that evidence must be conducted in accordance with the standards of the IRP statute and the filing requirements and planning parameters established thereto.

5. As one part of this effort, the Department of Technology, Management, and Budget must investigate the cost effectiveness of energy efficiency opportunities when planning or renovating a building owned or operated by the State, and must adopt policies and procedures to ensure that:

   (a) All new buildings and facilities owned and operated by the State, and all major renovations of such buildings and facilities, are carbon neutral by 2040; and

   (b) All existing buildings and facilities owned and operated by the State reduce energy use by 40% by 2040.

6. Additionally, the Department of the Treasury must develop and implement an Energy Transition Impact Project (ETIP). The ETIP must identify the communities that will be impacted by changes to the mix of energy production facilities in Michigan, and minimize those impacts and dislocation, including loss of employment, property tax revenues, and related community services. The ETIP must engage those communities and displaced workers in discussion about opportunities for new development to offset losses of existing facilities, identify models used elsewhere that have successfully addressed large scale disruptions, and identify resources across federal, state, and local government, private industry, and non-profit organizations that can benefit the adjustment strategy. The ETIP must also explore taxation and revenue strategies to fit Michigan's changing energy production mix, and must report periodically on its progress in these areas.

7. All departments and agencies must follow the policies and procedures developed in connection with this directive.

8. All departments, agencies, committees, commissioners, and officers of this state must give to the Department and the Department of Technology, Management, and Budget, or to any member or representative of those departments, any necessary assistance required by those departments, or any member or representative of those departments, in the performance of those departments' duties under this directive, so far as is compatible with their duties and consistent with this directive and applicable law. Free access also must be given to any books, records, or documents in their custody relating to matters within the scope of inquiry, study, or review of those departments under this directive, consistent with applicable law.

This directive is effective immediately.

Thank you for your cooperation in implementing this directive.

Gretchen Whitmer
Governor

STATE OF MICHIGAN
OFFICE OF THE GOVERNOR
LANSING

GRETCHEN WHITMER
GOVERNOR

GARLIN GILCHRIST II
LT. GOVERNOR

May 11, 2021

VIA E-MAIL

Vern Yu
Executive Vice President
President, Liquids Pipelines
Enbridge
200, 425 – 1st Street SW
Calgary, Alberta T2P 3L8
Canada

Dear Mr. Yu:

Re: Enbridge's Potential Liability for Continued Operation of Straits Pipelines after May 12, 2021

As you are aware, the State has taken action to revoke and terminate the 1953 Easement authorizing Enbridge's use of certain State-owned bottomlands for the Line 5 Straits Pipelines. The State's November 13, 2020 Notice of Revocation and Termination of Easement provides that the revocation and termination each take legal effect 180 days after the date of the Notice. Accordingly, after May 12, 2021, the 1953 Easement is no longer in effect.

Enbridge has announced that it will not comply with the Notice, has sued the State in federal court, and has wrongfully removed from Michigan's courts the State's action to enforce its revocation and termination under Michigan law. The State is confident it will ultimately prevail, and the 1953 Easement will be deemed to have been legally revoked or terminated as of May 12, 2021.

Accordingly, the State is putting Enbridge on notice that, should the State prevail and the revocation and/or termination of the 1953 Easement be upheld, Enbridge will be liable to the State for its continued use of the Straits Pipelines after the effective date of the Notice. Specifically, Enbridge's continued occupation and use of State-owned bottomlands in the absence of a valid and effective easement constitutes an intentional trespass. In addition, to the extent that Enbridge benefits financially from that use and operation after May 12, 2021, it will be liable for unjust enrichment, which will require disgorgement to the State of all profits derived from its wrongful use of the State's property.

The State intends to assert claims for trespass and unjust enrichment against Enbridge at the appropriate time when the pending motion for remand in the State's lawsuit has been decided.

In sum, please be advised that Enbridge's continued operation of the Straits Pipelines after May 12, 2021 is at its own risk. If the State prevails in the underlying litigation, Enbridge will face the prospect of having to disgorge to the State all profits it derives from its wrongful use of the easement lands following that date.

Sincerely,

Gretchen Whitmer
Governor

Daniel Eichinger
Director
Department of Natural Resources

ENBRIDGE

Vern Yu
EVP & President
Liquids Pipelines

tel 403 231 3946
fax 403 231 5710
vern.yu@enbridge.com

Enbridge
200, 425 – 1st Street SW
Calgary, Alberta T2P 3L8
Canada

January 12, 2021

Via Email

Governor Gretchen Whitmer
George W. Romney Building
P.O. Box 30013
Lansing, MI 48909

Mr. Daniel Eichinger
Director
Michigan Department of Natural Resources
Executive Division
P.O. Box 30028
Lansing, MI 48909

Dear Governor Whitmer and Director Eichinger:

Re: Enbridge Rejection of November 13, 2020, Notice of Revocation and Termination of 1953 Easement

We have carefully reviewed the Notice of Revocation and Termination of 1953 Easement ("Notice") that we received on November 13 from Mark Totten, Chief Legal Counsel to the Governor. Our review shows that the State lacks the authority to terminate or revoke the 1953 Easement. Enbridge's court filings since November 13 make clear why "termination" or "revocation" of the Easement is contrary to federal law. Moreover, as discussed in detail below, the Notice fails to specify an existing violation of Easement terms that would justify termination.

For these reasons, we intend to operate the Dual Lines until the replacement pipeline under the Straits within the Great Lakes Tunnel is placed into service, as per our existing Agreement with the State of Michigan and consistent with PHMSA federal regulatory requirements. Enbridge already has requested that the United States District Court allow us to move to dismiss the civil suit the State filed in an attempt to enforce the November 13 Notice. In responding to the Notice's claims here, Enbridge preserves all of its legal arguments, including that the federal Pipeline Safety Act preempts Michigan's attempt to enforce its own safety standards on the Dual Lines or to take any action to close the Dual Lines. See 49 U.S.C. §60104(c).[1]

---

[1] This letter generally is limited to addressing the Notice's factual claims. Enbridge will address related legal claims in the various actions now pending in the United States District Court for the Western District of Michigan.

We address the Notice's specific claims below. To summarize, the Notice ignores scientific evidence, and is based on inaccurate and outdated information. As a result, the Notice repeatedly fails to acknowledge that our Dual Lines in the Straits are safe and in full compliance with the federal pipeline safety standards that govern them, have been found fit to operate by PHMSA, and that no basis for termination or revocation of the Easement exists. For example:

- Enbridge today is in full compliance with the span provisions of the Easement and with legal Agreements reached with the State in 2018 to maintain compliance with the span provisions going forward. The Notice does not claim otherwise.

- Enbridge today is in full compliance with the coating provisions of the Easement. Again, the Notice does not claim that the Dual Lines are not currently in compliance with both the 1953 Easement and 2017-18 Agreements regarding coating.

- The Notice's discussion of anchor strike prevention focuses on a report from 2017 while ignoring the extensive measures that Enbridge implemented over the last two and a half years to avoid even accidental anchor strikes. It appears that the Governor and Director may not even be aware of Enbridge's May 21, 2020, report to the State regarding those measures or of a subsequent safety analysis provided to the State on November 6, 2020.[2] It is otherwise hard to fathom the Notice's failure to discuss any of the extensive safety measures recently installed at the Straits to prevent anchor strikes.

- The Notice's claims that the Easement does not allow Enbridge to correct any breaches that do occur is wrong. The Easement specifically allows correction where required. See Easement § C.(1). The State's attempt to terminate the Easement fails to consider the fact that past issues have been corrected, and fails to demonstrate that any current breaches exist, much less that any alleged breaches are uncorrectable.

Based on this flawed approach, the Notice seeks to close Line without any plan for replacement and without acknowledging that the State's own experts determined that there were no feasible and readily available alternatives. In doing so, the Notice fails to acknowledge that Line 5 enables the safe transport of fuel essential to heat homes and provides energy to Michigan, neighboring U.S. states and Canada's two largest provinces. It also fails to account for the significant adverse social and economic impacts that will result from closure.

Specific factual misstatements in the claims contained in the Notice are discussed in more detail below.

I. Claims re Spans

Section A.(10) of the 1953 Easement provides: "The maximum span or length of pipe unsupported shall not exceed seventy-five (75) feet." The Notice does not claim that Enbridge currently is in violation of this provision, and there currently are no spans on Line 5 that exceed the Easement's 75-foot limit. Instead, the Notice focuses on historical span exceedances that

[2] Copies of both documents are attached.

were all remedied no later than 2014, some six years ago.[3] Because the Notice identifies no existing "specified breach" of Easement terms, as § C of the Easement requires, the Whitmer Administration has no lawful basis to terminate the Easement related to spans. Nor does the Notice identify any safety concerns with respect to existing spans or any compliance issues under PHMSA safety standards.

The State of Michigan is already aware of this fact. As recently as the execution of the Third Agreement in December 2018, the State acknowledged in § 5.3(a) that "there are no locations along the Dual Pipelines where the span or length of unsupported pipe exceeds the seventy-five (75) feet maximum specified in Paragraph A (10) of the 1953 Easement." In § 5.3(d) of that same Agreement, the State "agree[d], based upon currently available information, that Enbridge's compliance with the requirements [of the Third Agreement] satisfies the requirements of Paragraph A (10) of the 1953 Easement." Enbridge has complied with this provision of the Agreement.

II. Claims re Coating

The Easement contains two provisions related to the protection of the Dual Lines' exterior from corrosion and potential impacts. First, § A.(8) of the Easement provides that "[c]athodic protection shall be installed to prevent deterioration of pipe." Second, § A.(9) provides that the Dual Lines shall be coated with a primer coat plus inner and outer wraps composed of glass fiber fabric material and wood slats, prior to installation." Both systems protect the Dual Lines. The Notice says nothing about the Lines' cathodic-protection system. That system is fully operational and is an integral part of Enbridge's system to protect the Dual Lines from corrosion.

As for coating, the Notice does not identify any current breach of the Easement's coating provisions. Since September 2017, Enbridge has inspected and maintained the Dual Lines' coating pursuant to Work Plans approved by the State. In 2018, the State agreed in § 5.2 of the Third Agreement to an Enbridge plan for regularly inspecting and repairing when necessary the Dual Lines' coating. The State further agreed in § 5.2(d) that Enbridge's compliance with § 5.2 and the Work Plan "satisfies the requirements of Paragraph A (9) of the 1953 Easement." The Lines' coating is in compliance with both the Agreement and with federal safety standards.

Enbridge has met its obligations under these Agreements, and the Notice does not allege otherwise. Inspections conducted in 2019 and 2020 confirm that the coating and cathodic protection systems are working as intended and effectively protect the Dual Lines. Recent ILI results provided to the State similarly show that there is no corrosion concern on the Dual Lines. Because Enbridge is in full compliance with the coating provisions of the Easement, no corrective action is required and there is no basis for termination.

[3] Since 2014, only one span greater than 75 feet has appeared (in 2019) and it was promptly corrected through the installation of an additional pipeline support. The State was fully advised of Enbridge's discovery of the span and prompt corrective action. To the extent that any new spans develop in the future, Enbridge and the State have already agreed in the Third Agreement on procedures for correcting a new span or spans as permitted by § C.(1) of the Easement.

III. Claims re Curvature

Section A.(4) of the Easement provides that "[t]he minimum curvature of any section of pipe shall be no less than two thousand and fifty (2,050) feet radius." The Notice states that ILI runs "identify 20 to 25 exceedances of the Easement's minimum curvature requirement." In making this claim, the Notice cites to "Geopig" in-line inspection reports recently provided by Enbridge from 2005, 2016, 2018 and 2019. Notice at p. 16 notes 35-36. Strikingly, the Notice omits Geopig ILI runs from 2013 that Enbridge provided to the State for review six years ago (in 2014). The State has never suggested that the 2013 runs, which contain the same results as the Geopig runs from years cited by the Notice, indicate any breach of curvature provisions.

Based on statements in the Notice, Enbridge believes that the State may have misinterpreted portions of the Geopig ILI reports. Regrettably, since January of 2019 the State has consistently refused opportunities to convene discussions on technical issues with Enbridge as provided for in the Second Agreement, and the State has never before raised this issue with Enbridge. In any event, the Easement requires the State to provide Enbridge adequate notice and a reasonable opportunity to correct any alleged breach before termination, which Enbridge is prepared to discuss as needed. Given the apparent confusion around the data in the Geopig ILI reports, Enbridge would be pleased to participate in discussions with the State's technical experts and PHMSA as promptly as possible.

IV. Claims re the Exercise of Due Care in Operating the Dual Lines

A. Enbridge Exercises Due Care in Minimizing the Risk of a Release from an Anchor Strike

Section A of the Easement provides that Enbridge at all times "shall exercise the due care of a reasonably prudent person for the safety and welfare of all persons and of all public and private property." The Notice claims that safety systems intended to mitigate the risk of a release from a vessel anchor strike have failed. See Notice at 17. In fact, there has not been a failure: in the last 67 years, there has never been any release to the Straits from the Dual Lines, whether due to an anchor strike or any other cause.

Indeed, the Notice pointedly ignores the many improvements Enbridge has implemented through the years, including additional measures in 2019 and 2020, which significantly reduce the risk of a vessel's anchor striking the Dual Lines.

For example, Enbridge informed the State on May 21, 2020, and November 6, 2020, of measures implemented by the Enbridge Straits Maritime Operations Center ("ESMOC") in Mackinaw City. The ESMOC operates 24-hours per day, 7 days per week to closely monitor, observe and communicate with vessels to identify any activity that may pose an anchor strike risk to the Dual Lines. Among other protective measures, the ESMOC specifically identifies vessels of a size that could cause damage to the Dual Lines; conducts observations of the anchor status of such vessels; transmits electronic messages to all such vessels to notify them that they are entering a no-anchoring zone regulated by the U.S. Coast Guard; and contacts vessels via radio to ask the vessel to confirm that its anchors are secured. In addition, Enbridge has positioned a patrol boat over the Dual Lines (weather permitting) to observe all vessel activity occurring in proximity to the pipelines. Should any observation identify vessel activity that may pose a risk to the Dual Lines that cannot be resolved, the ESMOC has full authority to direct the Enbridge Operations Center to shut down the pipelines.

Similarly, the Notice fails to address a recent assessment by a third-party research agency (previously provided to State officials on November 6, 2020) that concluded that the measures that Enbridge has now put in place reduce by 99.5% (relative to the absence of any measures) the risk of a failure of the Dual Lines.[4]

The Notice makes certain claims regarding the damaged pipeline support known as EP-17-1 that was addressed in the summer of 2020. That incident did not impact the integrity of either pipeline. Corrective action in the form of strict new anchoring requirements for vessels working near the Dual Lines, described in the November 6 letter, has already been completed.[5] Both lines are now operating following a review by PHMSA and with the consent of the State, which months ago dropped its claim for injunctive relief to shut down the Dual Lines based on this incident. Accordingly, the Notice fails to identify with specificity any current problem that requires correction, and none of the Notice's statements regarding anchor strikes provides a basis for termination.

B. <u>The Dual Lines Are Operated with Due Care</u>

The Notice cites Dynamic Risk's 2017 study of the Dual Lines to make additional claims that Enbridge is not exercising due care in operating the Dual Lines. See Notice at 7 and 16-17. According to the Notice, Dynamic Risk identified "incorrect operations" as a risk to the Dual Lines. The Notice includes in this category "accidental overpressurization, exercising inadequate or improper corrosion control measures, and improperly maintaining, repairing, or calibrating piping."

But the Notice notably fails to specify any *actual* operating practice that reflects a failure to operate the Dual Lines with due care. The Dynamic Risk study addressed only *theoretical* types of "incorrect operations" – it did not say that any actual Enbridge practice failed to meet industry standards or otherwise failed to show due care. Quite the opposite, Dynamic Risk stated that the failure rate from incorrect operations on Enbridge company pipelines generally was *less* than the failure rate associated with all companies. In other words, the safety of Enbridge's operations *exceeds* the industry average. The Notice's assertion that Enbridge is not operating the Dual Lines with due care is unsubstantiated and is no basis for termination.

[4] Copies of both the May 21 and November 6, 2020 submission are attached to this document, as discussed in note 2 above.
[5] A copy of these requirements has been supplied to the State.

V. Claims re Whether Alleged Breaches Can Be Corrected under the Easement

The Notice includes a conclusory assertion that any breaches it alleges are not capable of being corrected. See Notice at 12. In doing so, the Notice ignores Section C.(1) of the Easement, which explicitly provides that Enbridge has a minimum of 90 days to commence efforts to correct any breach specified by the State. The State cannot disregard this express provision of the Easement and simply say that it does not apply. Enbridge has consistently demonstrated its willingness and ability to respond to alleged issues with its performance under the Easement. For example, the State since 2002 has approved the installation of over 200 screw anchor supports to correct or avoid the growth of spans in excess of Easement limits, thus allowing Enbridge to remain in compliance with the Easement. Absent a reasonable opportunity to cure in response to specific allegations of problems, there is no basis for termination.

VI. Claims Re Revocation of the Easement (as Opposed to Termination)

The Notice also seeks to "revoke" the Easement, in addition to seeking to "terminate" it. See Notice at 2 to 11. The revocation claims are equally unjustified.

The Notice echoes the claims made in the Attorney General's prior suit, *Nessel v Enbridge Energy, Limited Partnership, et al* (case no. 19-474-CE), regarding whether the 1953 Easement was void at its inception. Enbridge has already demonstrated that these claims are legally baseless. It does not repeat those arguments here. The Michigan Supreme Court considered and rejected challenges to the operation of Line 5 as long ago as 1954. See *Lakehead Pipe Line Company v Dehn*, 340 Mich 25.

The Notice's argument regarding whether the continued use of the Dual Lines is consistent with the public trust doctrine similarly echoes arguments made by the Attorney General in her action filed in 2019. The public trust doctrine argument in the Notice has the same flaws, as explained in Enbridge's motion for summary disposition and supporting papers in that action. Those arguments are not repeated here, but in short, the Governor and DNR Director have no more authority than the Attorney General to disregard the Legislature's policy-making prerogative when it comes to the public trust and continued operation of the Dual Lines. Nor can the State displace PHMSA as the regulator of the safety of the Dual Lines as provided in the Pipeline Safety Act based on this claim.

VII. Discussions Going Forward

Notwithstanding the shortcomings of the Notice as summarized above, Enbridge is prepared to work with the State and PHMSA to address any concerns about the safety of the Dual Pipelines raised in the November 13 Notice and to yet again provide assurances that the Straits remain safe. Although the State has not shown a willingness to confer with us on these matters since January 2019, we reiterate that we are prepared to build on voluntary agreements we have reached in the past on matters such as span length and coating and to do so in the cooperative environment envisioned in the 2018 Second Agreement. There, we and the State committed to periodic meetings on the Dual Pipelines that we have consistently sought.

We believe that it would be in the best interest of the State to find an agreement that would achieve the State's long-term goals rather than pursue litigation that ultimately is unlikely to succeed. To that end, we propose that the parties begin technical discussions promptly in order to better define the issues that the State believes require attention. As part of such discussions the State would need to be specific about its concerns and about where it believes problems exist in light of current facts and science, rather than the distant past. Further, given PHMSA's statutory role as our exclusive safety regulator under the Pipeline Safety Act and the direct applicability of that agency's safety standards to the matters raised by the Notice, we propose that PHMSA be invited to participate in these discussions. Any such discussions should include how the planned construction of a tunnel to house a replacement for the Dual Lines would fully address all concerns that the State may have regarding the issues raised in the November 13 Notice.

* * *

For all of the reasons discussed, the November 13 Notice is not a valid exercise of the State's authority under the Easement. Accordingly, the Easement will not terminate or be deemed "revoked" at the end of the 180-day period, as the Notice seeks. Our dual pipelines in the Straits are safe, fit for service and in full compliance with the federal safety standards that govern them.

We trust you will respond positively to our offer to participate in good-faith discussions to resolve any differences. In the meantime, the Dual Pipelines will continue to operate safely until they are replaced on completion of the Tunnel Project, as per the 2018 Agreements. Enbridge will vigorously defend its rights under the Easement in pending court actions, and fully expects that its legal positions will prevail.

Respectfully submitted,

Vern Yu
EVP & President, Liquids Pipelines

Attach.
cc (w/ attach): Mark Totten (Chief Legal Counsel, Office of the Governor)

MI PROPANE SECURITY PLAN

Ensuring Resilience Without Line 5

Governor Whitmer has maintained a consistent goal for Line 5: shut down the oil pipelines that run through the Straits of Mackinac as quickly as possible, while securing the state's energy needs. Michigan can no longer bear the risk of a catastrophic oil spill in the Great Lakes that would jeopardize our work, waters, and way of life. And regardless of Line 5's future, Michigan cannot achieve energy resilience for residents who rely on propane without alternative means of supply. This plan shows how the State of Michigan will achieve propane security.

THE PROCESS

The governor has taken several steps to ensure that Michigan residents who heat their homes with propane will have a secure energy supply when Line 5 shuts down.

1. **In February 2019 the governor requested a Statewide Energy Assessment and is implementing its recommendations.** The Governor directed the Michigan Public Service Commission (MPSC) to conduct a Statewide Energy Assessment (SEA) to evaluate whether Michigan's electric, natural gas, and propane delivery systems were adequate to account for changing conditions and extreme weather events. In addition, she requested recommendations on how to mitigate risk. A final report from MPSC was delivered on September 11, 2019. Both the MPSC and the administration have taken several steps to implement these recommendations.

2. **In July 2019 the governor established the U.P. Energy Task Force and is implementing its recommendations.** The Governor created the U.P. Energy Task Force (UPETF) to assess the U.P.'s energy needs and identify means to achieve energy resilience, including a plan to provide propane in the event Line 5 is disrupted. This plan was released in April of 2020 and included recommendations to the administration and the legislature. The Task Force is currently working on a report that looks at the broader energy issues facing the U.P. The administration has taken numerous steps to implement these recommendations.

3. **In late 2020 the governor established an inter-department Workgroup on Propane Energy Security.** The governor formed the Workgroup on Propane Energy Security (WPES) as a hands-on, cross-department team including MPSC; the Michigan Department of Transportation (MDOT); the Department of Environment, Great Lakes, and Energy (EGLE); the Department of Natural Resources (DNR); the Department of Technology Management and Budget (DTMB); and other agencies. This group meets regularly and is focused on facilitating the necessary market changes to provide alternative sources of propane when Line 5 shuts down.

THE PLAN

The State of Michigan has a comprehensive, five-step plan to ensure a secure propane supply for Michigan families and businesses when Line 5 shuts down.

In addition to these actions ensuring propane security for Michigan requires action from the legislature as well. The legislature should review and take action based on the recommendations from the SEA and the UPETF.

Step 1 – Send clear market signals to encourage investment in alternative sourcing options.

Given the unacceptable risk of running oil pipelines through the Great Lakes, the governor has never wavered on her goal: shut down the Line 5 pipelines through the Straits of Mackinac as soon as possible, while securing Michigan's energy needs In November 2020, the governor and the DNR notified Enbridge that the state was terminating the 1953 easement for Enbridge's ongoing and incurable failure to comply with its terms, as well as revoking the easement under the governor's public trust responsibilities. This termination and revocation takes effect in May 2021. This action sent as clear a signal as possible to propane retailers and other propane suppliers that Michigan's market would need other sources of propane.

The propane market, unlike the market for natural gas and electricity, is largely unregulated. Nonetheless, other suppliers are already responding to this opportunity to serve the Michigan market. Recent developments include:

1. Growing diversification of wholesale propane supply, including new ownership at the U.P.'s Kincheloe and the lower peninsula's Alto propane terminals.

2. Propane retailers taking steps to develop alternative sourcing arrangements less dependent on Line 5, including utilization use of MDOT grants for rail facilities to enable propane delivery.

3. Growing interest in developing, repurposing, or expanding other existing pipeline infrastructure to meet Michigan's propane needs.

Not surprisingly, Enbridge's efforts to postpone the shutdown of the oil pipelines that run through the Great Lakes are a predictable attempt to preserve market share. It is worth remembering, however, that Enbridge does not actually own any propane. It is neither a propane retailer nor wholesaler, nor is the company involved in propane fractionation. Instead, Enbridge it merely transports product on its pipeline. Other market actors see an opportunity and are pursuing alternatives.

Step 2 – Leverage all the tools of state government to encourage the development of alternative sourcing options.

The state has taken several actions:

1. The governor issued her FY 2022 Executive Budget Recommendation, which includes several strategic investments to assist the propane transition:

    - $10M for MDOT's Rail Economic Development Program focused on propane delivery, including new rail infrastructure and transloads of propane in the Upper Peninsula;

    - $5M for the development of propane storage tanks near rail spurs to increase wholesale and retail storage capacity; and

    - $100k to make new planning grant dollars available for local development organizations to ensure strategic infrastructure planning and supply alternatives to deliver propane.

2. MDOT is reviewing opportunities to transport propane by rail.

3. MDOT assisted with a grant for U.P. Propane to expand track capacity at its facility in Escanaba.

4. MDOT assisted with a grant for Chippewa County's economic development agency to expand track capacity and unloading capabilities at its Kincheloe facility. Moreover, the Kincheloe propane terminal is expanding reserves and storage capacity. Both projects will assist with providing redundancy and additional capacity in propane distribution.

The state is also pursuing additional opportunities, such as:

1. Maximizing the amount of propane injected into Michigan storage reservoirs.

2. Identifying alternative propane sources and adding additional storage in the U.P.

3. Encouraging pre-buying of propane to lock-in supply for Michigan residents and businesses, including among Michigan Energy Assistance Program (MEAP) grantees providing assistance to propane customers.

4. Working to remove barriers and accelerate alternative propane deliverability options including but not limited to land acquisition, brownfield redevelopment assistance, and permitting.

5. Requiring companies bidding on contracts to supply state government with propane to attest that they can meet their supply obligations even when Line 5 is shut down.

6. Developing a "Strategic Propane Reserve," modeled after the Northeast Home Heating Oil Reserve, to ensure propane is available to Michigan retailers during periods of constrained supply.

Step 3 – Monitor propane supply and coordinate responses to potential disruptions in the energy industry.

MPSC houses the Propane Monitoring and Assurance Program within its Energy Security Section. Through this program, the MPSC staff within the Energy Security Section performs several critical functions:

1. Monitors state, regional, and national energy supplies, infrastructure outages, and other factors that could cause a propane shortage or disruption;

2. Participates in regular coordination calls with industry and governmental agencies to share information;

3. Maintains and regularly updates the Petroleum Shortage Response Plan and Michigan Energy Assurance Plan that include measures to manage limited supplies and to reduce overall demand to help the state navigate petroleum shortages or disruptions;

4. Publishes an annual Winter Energy Appraisal, which highlights current supplies and pricing trends at the beginning of the heating season;

5. Promotes the importance of securing propane supplies before winter heating seasons in partnership with the Michigan Propane Gas Association (MPGA) and media outlets; and

6. Convenes propane terminal operators and others to better understand issues surrounding deliveries and loading, including the use of technology to better schedule loading and mitigate the time spent by drivers waiting in lines at terminals.

7. Administers the State Heating Oil and Propane Program, in partnership with the U.S. Energy Information Administration, providing regular updates on propane supplies and pricing throughout the heating season.

Furthermore, the legislature can provide greater protection for propane users by requiring petroleum prime suppliers to provide the MPSC's Energy Security Section with a copy of form EIA – 782C to more accurately account for inflow and outflows of propane supply/storage. This reform would address the current lack of timely data on propane supply and storage information.

Step 4 – Provide heating assistance for families in need and protect consumers from price gouging.

The state has taken several actions:

1. The governor's FY 2022 Executive Budget Recommendation included strategic investments to ensure all families have access to reliable energy, including ongoing funding in the Department of Health and Human Services' (DHHS) budget for the low-income energy assistance program and the State Emergency Relief program to help low-income families or families facing a crisis pay their energy bills.

2. In response to COVID-19, the administration made several changes to energy assistance and weatherization policies to allow for faster processing of emergency requests for bill payment assistance and to make access to benefits easier for Michigan's most vulnerable households. For example, the MPSC and DHHS have worked to remove red tape and streamline their assistance programs by training MPSC staff on the MI Bridges process. MPSC and DHHS will continue to look for opportunities to restructure their assistance programs to better meet the needs of propane customers.

3. The MPSC launched a (MEAP) subcommittee on propane programs, payment plans, and subsidies. A pilot program has been launched to pair assistance dollars with flexible payment plans for propane customers.

4. The Attorney General's Corporate Oversight Division currently handles consumer complaints related to propane price gouging. Consumers who believe they have been gouged on propane can file consumer complaints with that office.

Furthermore, as highlighted in the UPETF, the Legislature should adopt expanded fuel price-gouging protections, using the Wisconsin law as a potential model, which would apply to both wholesalers and retailers of propane. The Senate considered price gouging legislation last session, but it was never enacted.

Step 5 – Maximize propane efficiency while reducing energy costs in Michigan through efficiency, weatherization, and the transition to electrification and renewable energy.

The state has taken several actions to encourage these longer-term changes:

1. The governor's FY 2022 Executive Budget Recommendation included strategic investments to assist homeowners in improving the efficiency of their homes, such as $5M to allow low-income homeowners to receive home renovations needed to pursue weatherization programs and $5M for Michigan Saves to help families with other home energy improvements.

2. The governor signed PA 332 into law on Dec. 20, 2020. The legislation authorizes the newly-formed Propane Commission to promote the use of high-efficiency propane

appliances and equipment through rebate and incentive programs for Michigan residents using an assessment on propane sold in Michigan.

The state is also reviewing additional opportunities, such as cost-effective alternatives to meet heating needs through electrification.

Analysis of Propane Supply Alternatives for Michigan

March 2020

PSC

PUBLIC SECTOR CONSULTANTS

Prepared by

Public Sector Consultants
www.publicsectorconsultants.com

Prepared for

Michigan Department of Environment, Great Lakes, and Energy
and
Michigan Public Service Commission
www.michigan.gov

Table of Contents

Key Terms

Definitions of report key terms are provided by the U.S. Energy Information Administration online glossary tool (U.S. EIA n.d.b). Having accessible knowledge of industry terminology will support understanding of the propane life cycle as it relates to production, supply, and transportation.

Barrels: A unit of volume equal to 42 U.S. gallons.

Bulk terminal: A facility used primarily for the storage and/or marketing of petroleum products, which has a total bulk storage capacity of 50,000 barrels or more and/or receives petroleum products by tanker, barge, or pipeline.

Crude oil: A mixture of hydrocarbons that exists in liquid phase in natural underground reservoirs and remains liquid at atmospheric pressure after passing through surface separating facilities.

Dry natural gas: Natural gas which remains after: 1) the liquefiable hydrocarbon portion has been removed from the gas stream (i.e., gas after lease, field, and/or plant separation); and 2) any volumes of nonhydrocarbon gases have been removed where they occur in sufficient quantity to render the gas unmarketable. Note: Dry natural gas is also known as consumer-grade natural gas.

Fractionation: The process by which saturated hydrocarbons are removed from natural gas and separated into distinct products, or 'fractions,' such as propane, butane, and ethane.

Hydrocarbon gas liquids (HGL): A group of hydrocarbons including ethane, propane, normal butane, isobutane, and natural gasoline, and their associated olefins, including ethylene, propylene, butylene, and isobutylene. As marketed products, HGL represents all-natural gas liquids . . . and olefins. EIA reports production of HGL from refineries (liquefied refinery gas, or LRG) and natural gas plants (natural gas plant liquids, or NGPL). Excludes liquefied natural gas (LNG).

Liquified petroleum gases (LPG): A group of hydrocarbon gases, primarily propane, normal butane, and isobutane, derived from crude oil refining or natural gas processing. These gases may be marketed individually or mixed. They can be liquefied through pressurization (without requiring cryogenic refrigeration) for convenience of transportation or storage. Excludes ethane and olefins.

Natural gas liquids (NGL): A group of hydrocarbons including ethane, propane, normal butane, isobutane, and natural gasoline. Generally include natural gas plant liquids and all liquefied refinery gases except olefins.

Natural gas plant liquids (NGPL): Those hydrocarbons in natural gas that are separated as liquids at natural gas processing, fractionating, and cycling plants. Products obtained include ethane, liquefied petroleum gases (propane, normal butane, and isobutane), and natural gasoline. Component products may be fractionated or mixed. Lease condensate and plant condensate are excluded.

Natural gas processing plant: Facilities designed to recover natural gas liquids from a stream of natural gas that may or may not have passed through lease separators and/or field separation facilities. These facilities control the quality of the natural gas to be marketed. Cycling plants are classified as gas processing plants.

Refinery: An installation that manufactures finished petroleum products from crude oil, unfinished oils, natural gas liquids, other hydrocarbons, and oxygenates.

Wet natural gas: A mixture of hydrocarbon compounds and small quantities of various nonhydrocarbons existing in the gaseous phase or in solution with crude oil in porous rock formations at reservoir conditions. The principal hydrocarbons normally contained in the mixture are methane, ethane, propane, butane, and pentane. Typical nonhydrocarbon gases that may be present in reservoir natural gas are water vapor, carbon dioxide, hydrogen sulfide, nitrogen, and trace amounts of helium. Under reservoir conditions, natural gas and its associated liquefiable portions occur either in a single gaseous phase in the reservoir or in solution with crude oil and are not distinguishable at the time as separate substances.

Executive Summary

Propane is an important part of Michigan's energy supply portfolio, with more than 8 percent of the state's population using the fuel to support vital functions like home heating, cooking, and transportation. Propane serves consumers' economic needs as well, providing energy to many rural businesses, farms, and industrial customers. Considering the fuel's influence on the lives of Michigan residents, the State has invested significant time and resources into ensuring that propane customers have adequate, reliable, and affordable propane supplies.

With the creation of the Upper Peninsula (U.P.) Energy Task Force in June 2019, Gov. Gretchen Whitmer made Michigan's long-term energy security a priority. One of the primary objectives for the task force is to develop a plan for the state's propane supply in the event of a major disruption, such as the shutdown of the Line 5 pipeline that crosses the Straits of Mackinac. On August 5, 2019, the State issued a request for proposals seeking an assessment of alternative means for meeting Michigan's propane supply needs and recommendations for the best way to ensure Michigan residents and businesses have access to the energy they need into the future. The Michigan Department of Environment, Great Lakes, and Energy (EGLE) and the Michigan Public Service Commission (MPSC) engaged Public Sector Consultants (PSC) to support the work of the U.P. Energy Task Force and provide the State with the necessary information to understand alternatives for supplying Michigan's propane needs.

Issues related to Enbridge's Line 5 pipeline have garnered significant attention over the past five years, including a number of studies assessing the pipeline's safety, alternatives to the existing pipeline span crossing the Straits of Mackinac, the environmental impacts of a pipeline failure, and the impacts the disruption or closure of the pipeline would have on Michigan residents. This report does not seek to address the same questions posed in these earlier research efforts or to take issue with prior assessments, instead the State of Michigan has provided PSC with a clear directive: "Identify alternative approaches to meeting the propane needs of Michigan's residents and businesses" (State of Michigan 2019).

Given the amount of information already compiled on this subject, **PSC's study sought to leverage existing research and to expand on the collective understanding of how Michigan can prepare itself in the event of future propane supply disruptions.** This study does not attempt to address the questions related to the operation or safety of Enbridge's Line 5, nor does it consider the potential impacts of various spill scenarios. Instead the study focuses on the options available to supply the state with required propane volumes under three potential supply disruption scenarios.

In consultation with the U.P. Energy Task Force, PSC identified the following scenarios to serve as the basis for the evaluation of propane supply alternatives.[1]

- The first scenario considers the possibility of **a supply disruption of Enbridge's Lakehead System that delivers natural gas liquids (NGL) from Edmonton, Alberta, to Superior, Wisconsin, via Line 1.** This scenario assumes that Line 5 would not continue operating and would ultimately result in the loss of NGL and crude oil deliveries to propane production facilities and refineries in Superior, Wisconsin; Rapid River, Michigan; Detroit, Michigan; Sarnia, Ontario; Toledo, Ohio; and other downstream facilities. In addition, this scenario would restrict petroleum shipment from Michigan's northern Lower Peninsula to markets via Line 5. The potential impact of this scenario would jeopardize 51.4 percent of Michigan's current propane supplies.

- Scenario two also considers **a potential disruption of an Enbridge pipeline, Line 5 in this case**. Line 5 runs from Superior, Wisconsin, across Michigan's Upper Peninsula, under the Straits of Mackinac, and into Sarnia, Ontario. A disruption of Line 5 would eliminate the flow of NGLs to the Rapid River processing facility, interrupt shipments of Michigan petroleum production, and cut off crude oil and NGL deliveries to refineries and processing facilities in Detroit, Sarnia, Toledo, and other downstream facilities. Under this scenario, 46 percent of Michigan's propane supplies could potentially be impacted.

- The third scenario examines the impact of a weather-related supply disruption on propane supply and consumption. This scenario is modeled after the polar vortex event that took place during the 2013–2014 winter season. During this event, regional temperatures plunged to nearly 20 percent below ten-year averages. Additional supply-related challenges exacerbated the challenge posed by increased demand and resulted in dramatically higher propane demand across the country, but especially in the Midwest. Propane prices spiked during this period, leaving providers and customers to grapple not only with associated price hikes, but also supply shortages. In an extreme weather scenario, Michigan's demand would increase during winter months and current supply options could be inadequate to meet increased customer demand. In addition, regional supply constraints could result in higher delivery costs to meet customer needs.

PSC identified several sensitivities to consider while analyzing these scenarios that would potentially impact short- and long-term effects on propane supplies. The first sensitivity examines the potential for energy efficiency to reduce propane consumption in the long run and reduce the state's overall propane demands. Modeled on existing efficiency programs for natural gas customers, this sensitivity assumes annual investment in energy efficiency and savings potential for propane customers. The second sensitivity is based on the role seasonal temperatures play in driving propane consumption. This sensitivity integrates variability in temperature that could potentially impact statewide propane consumption to account for growing unpredictability of weather and abnormal

[1] PSC's assessment of these alternatives does not consider the nonpropane impacts these scenarios could have, such as the potential impact lost crude oil supply would have on other petroleum products, alternative fuel sources for meeting energy needs, or other environmental costs.

weather patterns. A third sensitivity included in this analysis considers how optimizing propane storage volumes through the use of customers' existing propane storage tanks could help mitigate supply disruptions and insulate customers and retailers from price volatility.

Summary of Results

PSC identified a number of robust and diverse alternative supply options for delivery to the Michigan market. These include sourcing from multiple supply hubs, with primary reliance on supply from Edmonton, Alberta, and Conway, Kansas, transported by rail, pipeline, and truck. Rail routes **from Edmonton to delivery sites in Michigan are the most cost-effective option, especially when propane is procured with a long-term focus on meeting demand throughout the year and using storage as needed to optimize price.** In addition to sourcing propane directly from a major supply hub like Edmonton, PSC found several propane storage terminals in neighboring states where shipments via various pipelines can be accessed and subsequently delivered to Michigan. The best terminal options vary depending on the distance from specific delivery points.

The modeling approach developed for this study provides an opportunity to evaluate the cost impacts and potential trade-offs associated with different procurement and storage configurations, such as purchasing propane stores during nonheating months. Depending on hub prices, the cost of incremental storage capacity can be an effective strategy for supplying propane.

Through the modeling exercise, PSC estimated costs for hundreds of different supply alternatives for selected delivery locations in Michigan. PSC identified the top four priority supply options based on cost. Given the quantity of propane required to mitigate the impacts of potential supply disruptions and the geographic dispensation of propane demand across Michigan, a single supply alternative would likely not be able to supply the quantities required. Based on this finding, PSC used a portfolio approach to calculate the impact of the different scenarios and sensitivities, finding an approach that would leverage the lowest-cost options for each delivery point to meet the needs of Michigan customers and provide supply diversity to mitigate risk. Sensitivities around energy efficiency and utilization of customer storage analyzed in conjunction with the scenarios provide options for reducing the impact of supply disruptions as well. Sensitivities related to extreme weather show the compounding effects of supply disruptions and variability in demand for propane.

While PSC's analysis identified some alternative supply options with prices comparable to those offered at the Rapid River and Sarnia hubs, the overall impact from the scenarios modeled illustrates that wholesale propane prices will likely increase in the event of supply disruptions. While this study focuses on wholesale propane pricing, it is recognized that these increases on the wholesale level would be amplified at the retail level.

Overview of Michigan's Existing Propane Market

Though propane represents a relatively small percentage of Michigan's overall energy use, it is an important component of the state's energy supply, supporting vital functions for commercial, industrial, agricultural, and residential customers. The majority of propane consumption is used as fuel for space heating; water heating; cooking; drying clothes; and fueling gas fireplaces, grills, and backup electrical generators. Additionally, propane is used in agricultural operations for heating livestock housing and greenhouses, drying crops, controlling pests and weeds, and powering farm equipment. Other commercial applications include fuel for forklifts, electric welders, and other equipment. Propane is also used in transportation for a number of different vehicles, such as cars, school buses, and delivery vans. Other nonfuel uses of propane include use in petrochemical feedstocks or in the production of propylene (U.S. EIA n.d.c).

While propane plays an important role in meeting the state's energy needs, the industry is not subject to the same degree of state regulatory oversight as the electric or natural gas industries. As such, the State has had limited visibility into planning, procurement, or pricing strategies employed by the propane industry to meet the needs of Michigan consumers (MPSC 2019). Given the State's limited regulatory role, concerted efforts have been made in recent years to establish a better understanding of Michigan's propane market and identify ways that the State can ensure adequate supply and appropriate prices. In order to plan for and respond to potential risks facing Michigan's propane market, this report provides an overview of this market as a baseline for evaluating alternative supply scenarios.

Propane Supply and Demand

Though marketed to end users as an independent product, propane is just one of the many hydrocarbon chains in the family of hydrocarbon gas liquids (HGLs). HGLs are produced as a biproduct of natural gas processing or crude oil refining and are comprised of ethane, propane, normal butane, isobutane, and natural gasoline, as well as refinery olefins, including ethylene, propylene, butylene, and isobutylene. Propane is also commonly classified under the terms natural gas liquids (NGLs) or liquified petroleum gases (LPGs).[2] NGLs are a narrower subset of HGLs and include natural gas plant liquids and liquified refinery gases. LPG is used to describe a somewhat more limited group of HGLs, primarily propane, normal butane, and isobutane and excludes ethane and olefins (U.S. EIA n.d.b). HGL production through natural gas processing are separated from dry gas products in order to meet required specifications for transportation and sale.[3] Similarly, to produce consumer grade petroleum products, crude oil refineries separate out HGLs, including propane, as part of their production processes (U.S. EIA n.d.a).

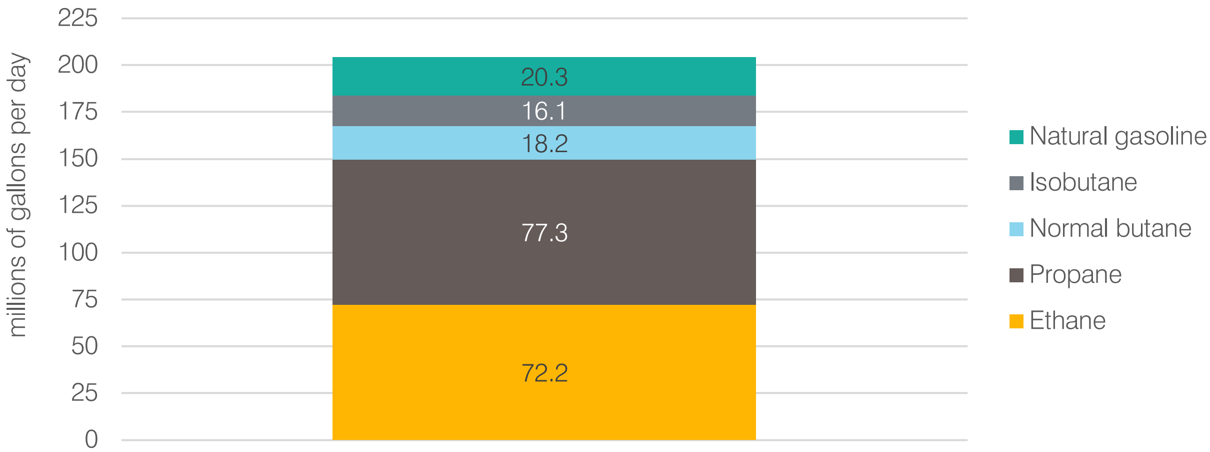
Once HGLs are extricated from the original source, there are additional processing steps necessary to produce propane or other marketable products. These products are separated from HGLs through the fractionation process to produce propane, ethane, and butanes that meet the needs of end-use customers. The fractionation process separates different products from the HGL mix based on the different boiling point for each product. Lighter products like ethane and propane are the products fractionated and represent the largest percentage of HGL products, as shown in Exhibit 1.

---

[2] These terms are used throughout this study in accordance with the terms use by an underlying data set or source.

[3] Dry gas refers to the consumer-grade natural gas that is left after the liquefiable hydrocarbons and nonhydrocarbon gases have been removed (U.S. EIA n.d.b).

EXHIBIT 1. U.S. Daily Average Supply and Disposition of Natural Gas Liquids, 2018



Source: U.S. EIA September 2019

Each product fractionated from HGLs has different end uses and thus different customer bases. Propane is the second most commonly used HGL product nationally and the only product that is predominately used as fuel for residential and commercial customers (U.S. EIA November 12, 2019). Ethane, like propane, is sometimes used as fuel, but the majority of ethane and other products from the HGL stream are consumed in industrial processes and as feedstock for petrochemical industries. A description of NGL products and their uses are shown in Exhibit 2.

EXHIBIT 2. Attributes of Natural Gas Liquids

	NGLs	Chemical Formula	Uses	Product End Use	End-use sectors
Lighter	**Ethane**	C_2H_6	Petrochemical feedstock for ethylene production, power generation	Plastics, antifreeze, detergents	Industrial
	Propane	C_3H_8	Fuel for space heating, water heating, cooking, drying, and transportation; petrochemical feedstock	Fuel for heating, cooking, and drying; plastics	Industrial (includes manufacturing and agriculture), residential, commercial, and transportation
	Butanes: normal butane and isobutane	C_4H_{10}	Petrochemical and petroleum refinery feedstock, motor gasoline blending	Motor gasoline, plastics, synthetic rubber, lighter fuel	Industrial and transportation
Heavier	**Natural gasoline (pentanes plus)**	Mix of C_5H_{12} and heavier	Petrochemical feedstock, additive to motor gasoline, diluent for heavy crude oil	Motor gasoline, ethanol denaturant, solvents	Industrial and transportation

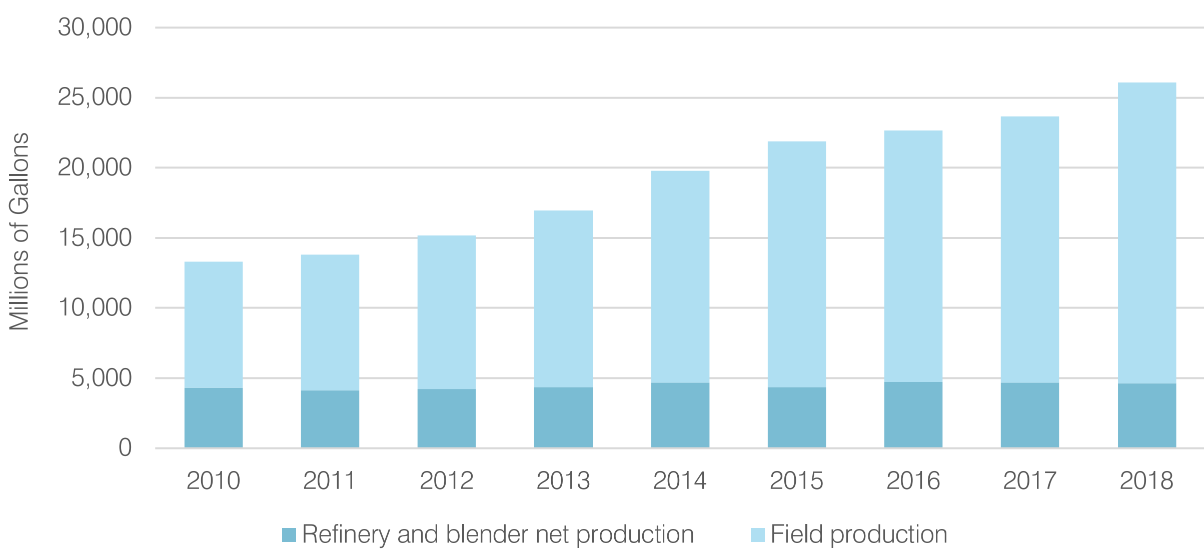
Source: U.S. DOE 2018

Production

Since HGL and propane production depend on other processes, it is not possible to increase their production without also expanding natural gas or crude oil production. Domestic production of crude oil, natural gas, and subsequently HGLs have all been on the rise in recent years. From 2000 to 2018, crude oil production increased 88 percent, natural gas production grew by 54 percent, and production of natural gas plant liquids grew 119 percent (U.S EIA January 30, 2020; U.S. EIA January 31, 2020a; U.S. EIA December 2019).

Domestic propane production has nearly doubled since 2010, growing from 13.3 billion gallons in 2010 to over 26 billion gallons in 2018. This growth has been driven in large part by a substantial increase in field production of propane from natural gas processing plants.[4] Natural gas processing accounted for 82 percent of propane production nationwide in 2018 (U.S. EIA January 31, 2020c). Annual propane production is shown in Exhibit 3.

EXHIBIT 3. U.S. Propane Production, 2010–2018



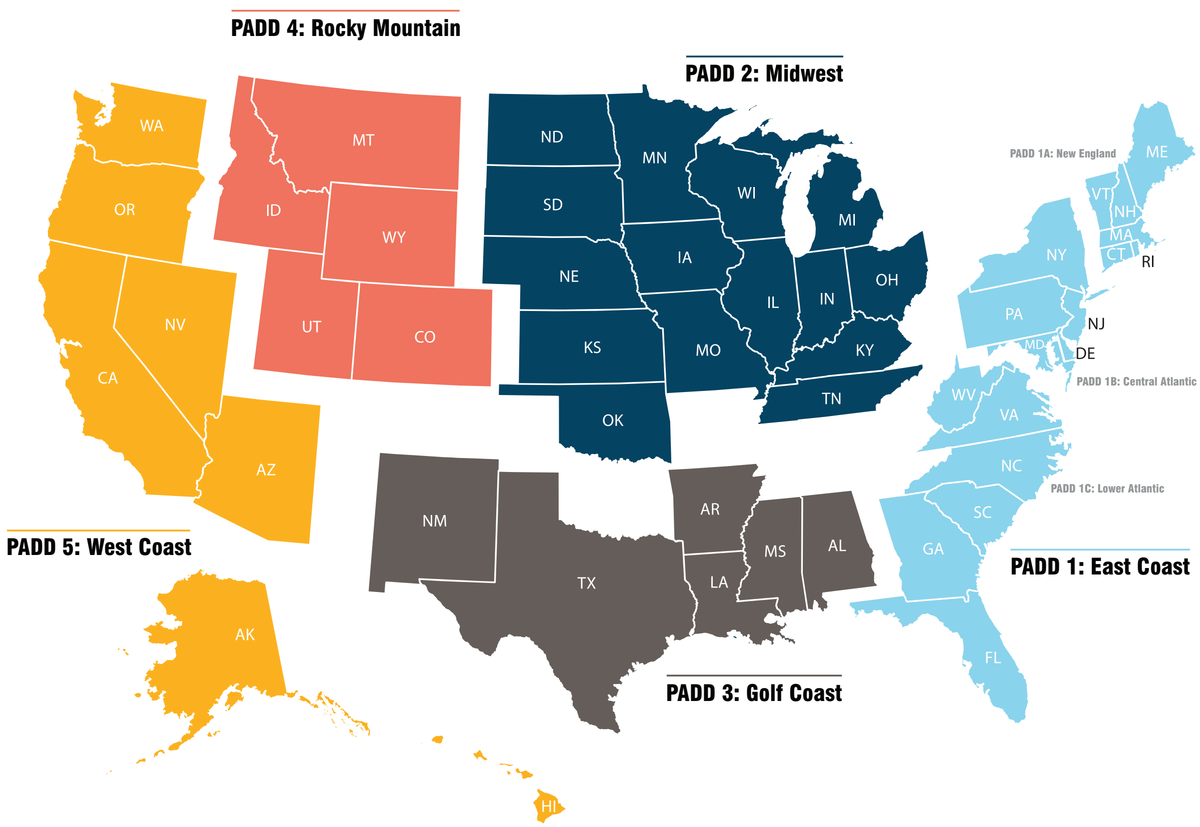
Source: U.S. EIA January 31, 2020c

[4] Field production includes NGLs produced from natural gas processing plants.

Regional Propane Production

Propane supply and disposition is not reported at the state level in publicly available datasets. Instead, this information is reported at the regional level for the five Petroleum Administration for Defense Districts (PADDs). Michigan is part of PADD 2, or the Midwest region, and includes Illinois, Indiana, Iowa, Kansas, Kentucky, Michigan, Minnesota, Missouri, Nebraska, North Dakota, Ohio, Oklahoma, South Dakota, Tennessee, and Wisconsin (U.S. EIA n.d.d). A map of these districts is provided in Exhibit 4.

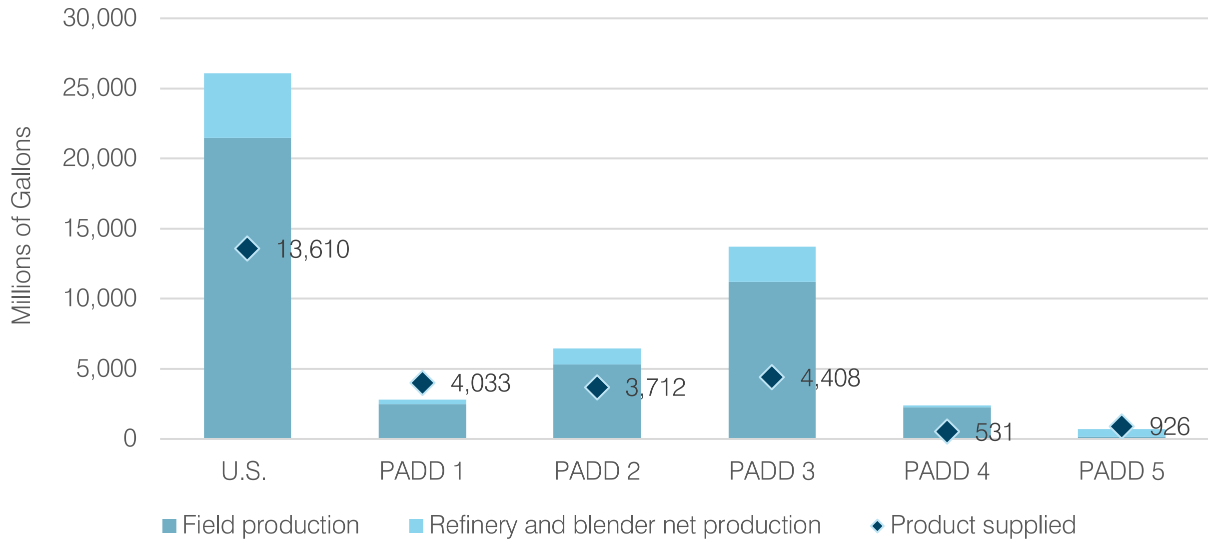
EXHIBIT 4. Petroleum Administration for Defense Districts



Source: U.S. EIA n.d.d

PADD 2 produces 6.455 billion gallons of propane, or 24.7 percent of U.S. production, the second-highest volume of the five PADDs. Only PADD 3 produces more propane, with 52.5 percent of total U.S. production—more than double PADD 2's production. Of the five PADDs, only PADDs 2, 3, and 4 produced more propane than they supplied to customers in 2018. As noted above, the majority of U.S. propane production comes from field production at natural gas plants. Only PADD 5 has more propane production from refineries and blenders than natural gas plant field production (U.S. EIA January 31, 2020c). Propane production by PADD is shown in Exhibit 5.

EXHIBIT 5. Propane Production, by PADD and by Source, 2018



Note: Percentages included in the chart indicate the portion of total U.S. production from each PADD.
Source: U.S. EIA January 31, 2020c

Michigan Propane Production

While PADD 2 has substantial propane production capacity, Michigan has just three facilities that produce propane—one natural gas processing plant, one fractionator, and one refinery. Together, these three facilities produce an estimated 77.3 million gallons of propane per year.

- The Lambda Energy Resources natural gas plant located in Kalkaska, Michigan, extracts propane from wet natural gas produced in the northern Lower Peninsula.[5] The plant is capable of producing over 44,100 gallons of propane per day, or 16.1 million gallons per year (MPSC September 2019).
- The state's only fractionation facility, located in Rapid River, Michigan, in the central Upper Peninsula, is owned and operated by Plains Midstream Canada. The Rapid River facility draws NGLs directly from Enbridge Line 5 and has a gross production capacity of 315,000 gallons per day (Plains Midstream Canada 2019). Estimated actual daily production from Rapid River is approximately 84,000 gallons and annual production is 30.6 million gallons (MPSC August 2019).
- Michigan's only refinery, Marathon Petroleum Corporation's Detroit facility, is the third source of propane production in the state. Crude oil is supplied to Marathon's refinery via a number of sources, including Enbridge Lines 78 and 5. The refinery produces an estimated 84,000 gallons of propane per day, which equates to 30.6 million gallons per year (MPSC September 2019).

[5] EIA defines wet natural gas as "a mixture of hydrocarbon compounds and small quantities of various nonhydrocarbons existing in the gaseous phase or in solution with crude oil in porous rock formations at reservoir conditions. The principal hydrocarbons normally contained in the mixture are methane, ethane, propane, butane, and pentane" (U.S. EIA n.d.b).

Ontario Propane Production

In addition to domestic propane production, Michigan also draws on propane produced in Ontario, Canada. Like the Rapid River facility, the propane production facilities in Sarnia, Ontario, are owned by Plains Midstream Canada and receive NGLs directly from Enbridge's Line 5. The facility has the operating capacity to produce 4.4 million gallons of propane per day (Plains Midstream Canada 2019). The estimated total production from Sarnia is nearly 1 billion gallons per year (MPSC August 2019).

Other Regional Propane Production

Propane Processing Capacity

Another propane processing facility served by Enbridge's Lakehead system, is located in Superior, Wisconsin. Superior is approximately 100 miles from the far western border of the Upper Peninsula. Operated by Plains Midstream Canada, the Superior facility has the capacity to produce 420,000 gallons of propane per day (Plains Midstream Canada 2019).

One of the larger propane processing facilities in the region, the Aux Sable plant in Channahon, Illinois, (approximately 50 miles southwest of Chicago) is situated at the terminus of the Alliance Pipeline. The Alliance Pipeline does not deliver NGLs, instead shipping wet natural gas from British Columbia, Alberta, and North Dakota directly to the Aux Sable facility. The plant has the capacity to produce over 5.5 million gallons per day of NGL consumer-grade products, including ethane and propane. PSC was not able to identify specific production volumes of propane from this facility. Assuming 30 percent of NGL products extracted are in the form of propane, the output from Aux Sable is 1.65 million gallons per day (Pembina Pipeline Corporation 2019). During interviews with companies contacted for the study, some noted that they do procure propane supplies from this facility to various locations in Michigan.

Refinery Capacity

There are other sources of propane production in close proximity to Michigan, including a number of oil refineries that produce propane as a biproduct of the refining process. Refineries process crude oil and other unprocessed petroleum products into refined petroleum products like gasolines, diesel fuel, asphalt, and others (U.S. EIA n.d.b). There are 13 refineries operating in Michigan and neighboring states. Based on assumptions for propane production as a percentage of refineries' total capacity, PSC estimates that these 13 facilities produce 665 million gallons of propane annually. There are an additional 14 operating refineries in PADD 2. Using the assumed rate of propane production, the 27 total refineries in PADD 2 produce 1.053 billion gallons of propane per year, aligning with the U.S. Energy Information Administration's (EIA's) data for propane production from PADD 2 refineries in 2018, which totaled 1.124 billion gallons.

EXHIBIT 6. Operating Capacity of PADD 2 Refineries and Annual Propane Production Estimates, 2019 (Million Gallons)

State	City	Company	Total Operable Capacity	Estimated Propane Production
Illinois	Joliet	ExxonMobil	3,658	61
	Robinson	Marathon Petroleum Corporation	3,756	62
	Lemont	PDV Midwest Refining	2,748	46
	Wood River	WRB Refining	5,120	85
Indiana	Whiting	BP Products	6,592	109
	Mount Vernon	CountryMark Cooperative	442	7
Michigan	Detroit	Marathon Petroleum Corporation	2,146	36
Minnesota	Saint Paul	Flint Hills Resources	4,906	81
	Saint Paul	St. Paul Park Refining	1,510	25
Ohio	Toledo	BP-Husky Refining	2,376	39
	Lima	Lima Refining Company	2,713	45
	Canton	Marathon Petroleum Corporation	1,426	24
	Toledo	Toledo Refining Company	2,649	44
Total			**40,042**	**665**

Note: Production from Marathon's Detroit refinery is also discussed in the section of this report titled Michigan Propane Production. Propane production estimates are based on a 1.66 percent average propane yield rate from crude oil production (MPSC September 2019). Actual propane production will vary by refinery and time of year.
Source: U.S. EIA January 1, 2019

Supply and Disposition

Though propane production has risen in the U.S. over the past decade, the national landscape for propane supply and disposition has also changed as new supply configurations and greater emphasis on exports have altered what happens to propane after production. In addition to tracking propane production, the U.S. EIA tracks imports and exports, movement of product between regions, and propane stocks. Supply and disposition vary regionally; the characteristics of each PADD's propane supplies are as follows.

- PADD 1: East Coast does not produce enough propane to meet its needs on an annual basis and relies on shipments from other regions and, to a lesser extent, imports. Despite relying on imports and shipments from other regions, PADD 1 is the second-largest exporter of propane.
- PADD 2: Midwest has more than enough production to meet its annual supply needs and ships a significant amount of propane to other PADDs. PADD 2 receives the most propane imports, most coming from Canada and has limited propane exports.

- PADD 3: Gulf Coast is by far the largest propane producing region and has the most product supplied. PADD 3 also receives the most propane shipments from other regions and is responsible for over 90 percent of all exports.
- PADD 4: Rocky Mountain produces more propane than it ultimately supplies. The region does not receive a large amount of imports and had zero exports in 2018. The largest share of PADD 4 propane is supplied to other regions.
- PADD 5: West Coast does not produce enough propane to supply the volumes required and relies on imports and shipments from other regions to meet nearly one quarter of its needs, though exports from PADD 5 were almost equal to imports in 2018.

Exhibit 7 provides further insight into how the propane market functions and the overall flow of product.

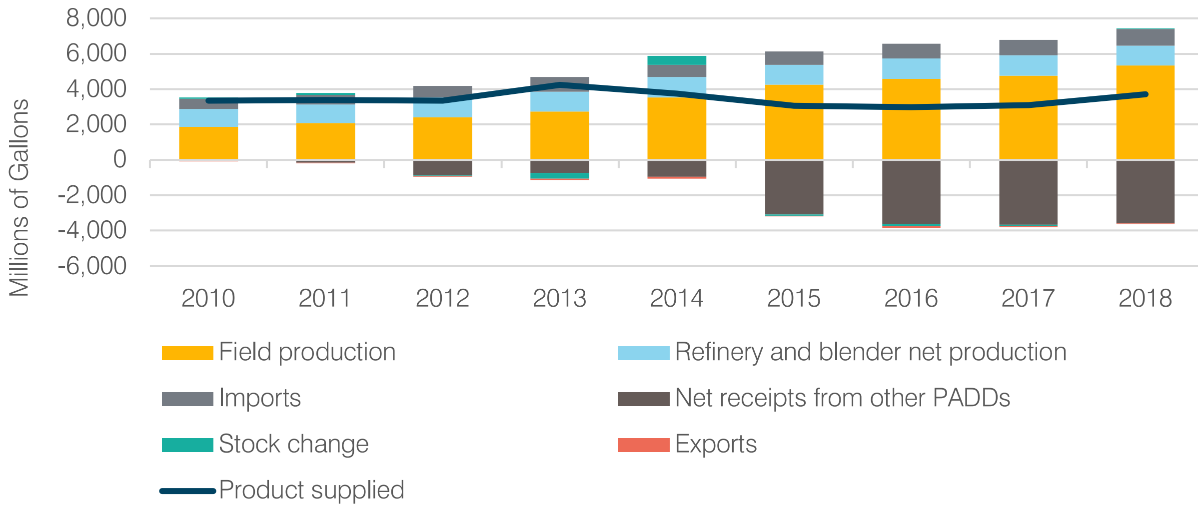
EXHIBIT 7. Propane Supply and Disposition, 2018 (Millions of Gallons)

	Field Production	Refinery and Blender Net Production	Imports	Net Receipts from Other PADDs	Stock Change	Exports	Product Supplied	Ending Stocks
PADD 1	2,497	324	569	1,537	6	889	4,033	251
PADD 2	5,331	1,124	928	-3,569	35	68	3,712	869
PADD 3	11,217	2,483	0	3,903	31	13,164	4,408	1,439
PADD 4	2,276	127	166	-2,042	-4	0	531	59
PADD 5	155	561	470	170	-2	432	926	59
U.S.	21,476	4,620	2,133	0	65	14,553	13,610	2,677

Note: Columns do not add up to U.S. totals due to rounding.
Source: U.S. EIA November 29, 2019

Review of propane supply and disposition for PADD 2 over time reveals propane market changes. In 2010, PADD exports and shipments to other regions were just over 1 percent of total product supplied and the region's propane production and imports were in alignment with supply needs (U.S. EIA. November 29, 2019). However, since 2010, PADD 2 production has more than doubled and imports have increased by 63 percent. The increased volume of propane in PADD 2 is not serving increased need for supply, which has remained relatively consistent in the last nine years, instead the main change has been in the flow of propane from PADD 2 to other regions (see Exhibit 8).

EXHIBIT 8. PADD 2 Propane Supply and Disposition, 2010–2018

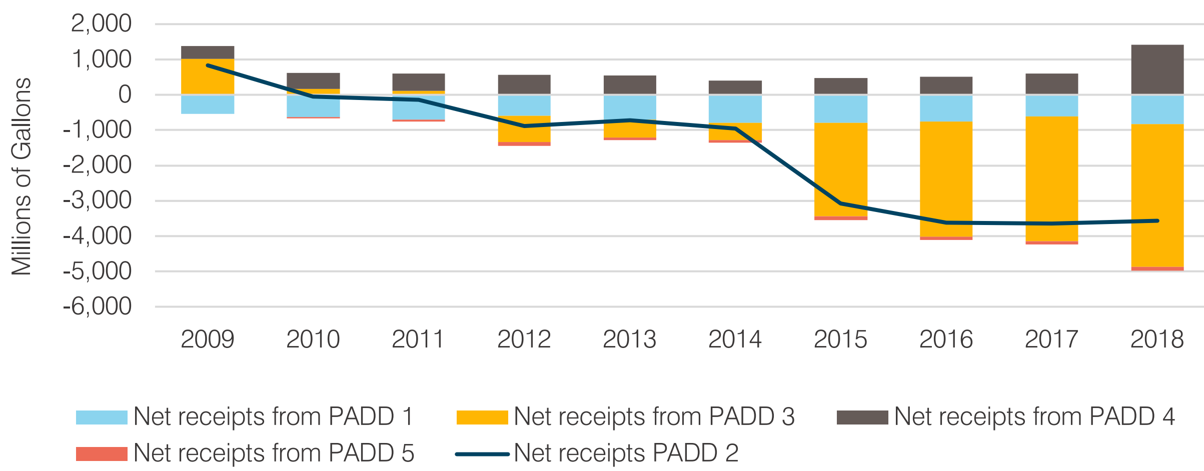


Source: U.S. EIA. November 29, 2019

Regional Supply and Disposition

PADD 2 is the largest exporter of propane to other regions of the country, supplying 3.57 billion gallons to other PADDs in 2018. PADD 2 propane shipments to other regions have increased dramatically since 2010. PADD 3 is by far the largest recipient of propane shipments from PADD 2, receiving 4.03 billion gallons in 2018. The majority of this increase is due to reconfiguration of pipelines to move propane from PADD 2 into PADD 3. Pipelines accounted for over 88 percent of propane shipments from PADD 2 to PADD 3 in 2018. PADD 2 is also a net exporter of propane to PADD 1 and PADD 5. Exhibit 9 breaks down net propane receipts in PADD 2 (U.S. EIA January 31, 2020d).

EXHIBIT 9. PADD 2 Net Receipts of Propane, by Pipeline, Tanker, Barge, and Rail from Other PADDs

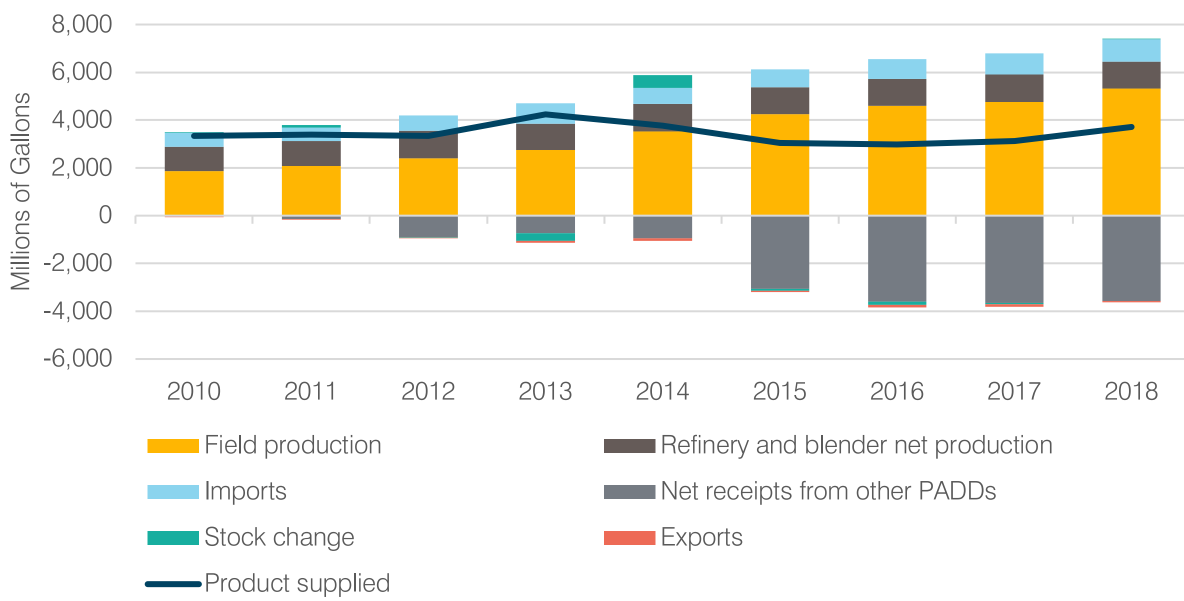


Source: Source: U.S. EIA January 31, 2020d

Imports and Exports

While domestic propane consumption has been increasing, there has been little change in the amount of propane supplied to consumers in the U.S., which has increased by only 4 percent since 2010. The vast majority of the U.S.'s increased propane production is being exported. Since 2010, the propane exports have increased nearly eightfold with more than 14 billion gallons exported in 2018. Propane imports have increased over the same time period, but the growth remains relatively small in comparison to the growth in exports (U.S. EIA January 31, 2020c).

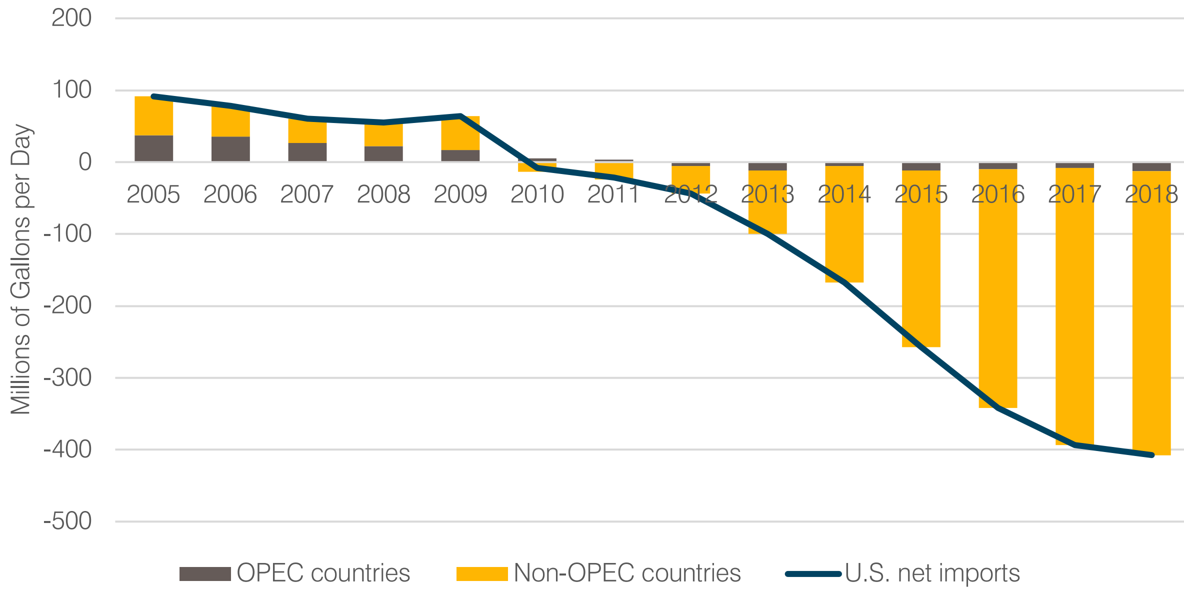
EXHIBIT 10. U.S. Propane Supply and Disposition, 2010–2018



Source: U.S. EIA January 31, 2020c

Net propane imports from 2005 to 2018 further show the shifting landscape of domestic propane supplies (Exhibit 11). Prior to 2010, the U.S. was a net importer of propane, with the largest share of propane imports coming from Canada. Canada was responsible for 73.7 percent of net propane imports per year from 2005 to 2010. Since 2010, the U.S. has become a net exporter of propane, with exports rising from 8 million gallons per day to 407 million gallons per day in 2018. The five largest export markets for propane are Japan, Mexico, Korea, China, and the Netherlands (U.S. EIA November 29, 2019).

EXHIBIT 11. Net Propane Imports, 2005–2018



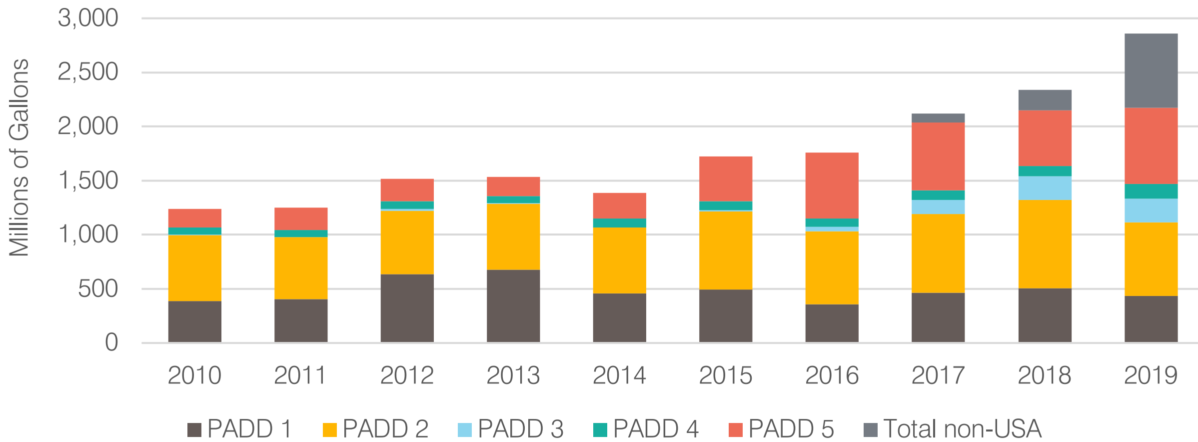
Note: OPEC stands for the Organization of the Petroleum Exporting Countries.
Source: U.S. EIA. November 29, 2019

Canadian Imports

While the U.S. has generally been exporting more propane each year, propane imports from Canada have also grown during the same time period, increasing 75.2 percent since 2010. Imports have increased to every region in the U.S., but the largest increases have come from imports to PADDs 3 and 5. Though imports of Canadian propane to the U.S. have grown consistently over the last decade, since 2017 there has been an sharp increase in propane exports to markets outside of the U.S. In 2019, Canada exported 690 million gallons of propane to non-U.S. markets, up from less than 100 million gallons two years prior. Over the same period, NGL exports from Canada to the U.S. have also increased at a similar rate (Canada Energy Regulator 2019; Canada Energy Regulator n.d.).

The increase in Canadian exports to non-U.S. markets is part of a concerted effort to open Canada's substantial energy resources to new markets. In 2019, Canada completed its first west coast export terminal in British Columbia, enabling Canadian companies to move propane from production centers in Alberta to premium markets like Japan. The CEO of AltaGas, owner of the newly completed terminal, explained the company's strategy to investors in an October 2019 earnings call, saying, "Our fundamental assumption, underlying our midstream strategy, is that the marginal molecule of natural gas and natural gas liquids in Canada will need to be exported, not to the U.S., but to Asia" (Canadian Press 2019).

EXHIBIT 12. Propane Exports from Canada, 2010–2019



Source: Canada Energy Regulator 2019; Canada Energy Regulator n.d.

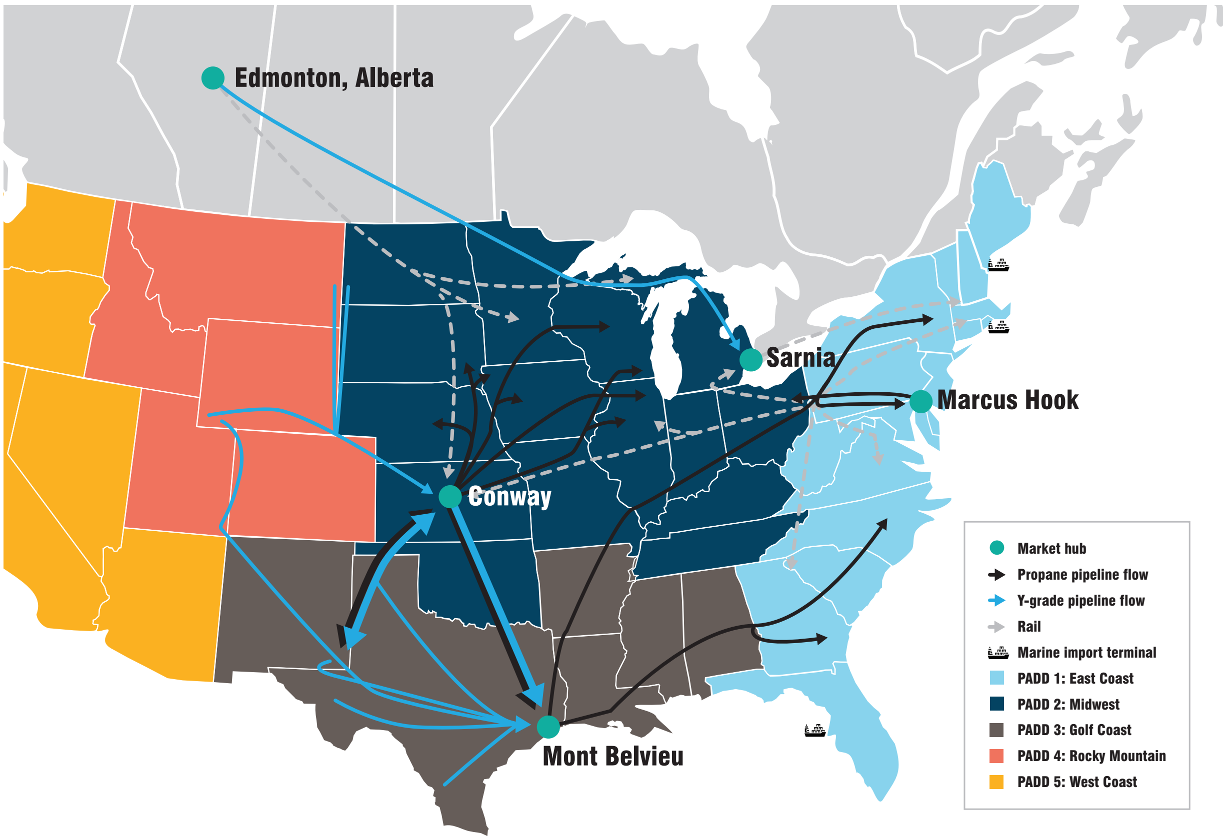
Transportation Modes

Propane is transported across North America through a series of connected supply pathways, including pipelines, rail, trucks, barges, and tankers. The U.S. EIA tracks shipments of propane by the delivery method when products move between PADDs but there is no publicly available data set that tracks the movement of propane within a region or by truck. According to data reported by the U.S. EIA, over 85 percent of all propane movements between PADDs in 2018 were handled via pipeline, rail shipments made up 14 percent of propane movements, and barge and tanker movements made up the remaining 1 percent (U.S. EIA January 31, 2020d).

Though pipelines are the dominant shipment source for propane between regions within the U.S., they account for a much smaller proportion of propane imports from Canada. In 2018, pipeline imports from Canada were 10 percent of total import volumes. The share of Canadian imports via pipeline has fallen since 2015, both in terms of the proportion of shipments and total volumes shipped (CER March 15, 2019). This is primarily due to the reversal of the Cochin pipeline, which went into effect in July 2014. From 1979 to 2014, the Cochin pipeline moved propane from Alberta, Canada, through the Midwest and ultimately to Windsor, Ontario. Growing production of Canadian tar sands in recent years led to increased need for condensate to serve as a diluent for the petroleum being produced and drove pipeline operators to reconfigure the Cochin line to bring condensate from Illinois to production regions in Alberta. New propane supply pipelines from Canada have not replaced Cochin's capacity, which has limited propane movement by pipeline (CER June 2019). Over the same period, propane imports via rail have more than doubled, accounting for the shift in pipeline infrastructure and growing propane production and making up 84 percent of all Canadian imports in 2018 (CER March 15, 2019).

While data for propane movements within PADDs is limited, review of propane pipeline routes provides some insight into the current propane transportation configuration. As shown in Exhibit 13, there are a number of pipelines that move NGLs and propane across the country, but the general movement of NGL and associated products in the U.S. is configured around two primary hubs—Mont Belvieu in Texas and Conway, Kansas.

EXHIBIT 13. U.S. Propane Supply Movements



Note: Y-grade is another term that refers to raw, unseparated HGLs.
Source: U.S. EIA November 12, 2019

Mont Belvieu, Texas

The largest of the U.S. propane hubs is Mont Belvieu, Texas, located near Houston. Mont Belvieu draws NGL supply from producers across Texas as well as Colorado, New Mexico, Utah, and Wyoming and produces propane along with other NGL products. The production capacity at Mont Belvieu and the surrounding area is a large portion of PADD 3's propane production, which accounts for over half of the U.S.'s annual production. In recent years, new pipeline capacity has been added between Mont Belvieu and Conway, Kansas, which has led to greater propane imports from PADD 2 into PADD 3 and contributed to significant growth in international exports from PADD 3 since 2014.

Though many supply changes for PADD 3 in recent years have focused on propane exports, the region shipped an average of 800 million gallons of propane to the PADD 1 from 2014 to 2018. These volumes are delivered to PADD 1 primarily through two pipelines. The Dixie Pipeline transports propane from Texas, Mississippi, and Louisiana to the southeast U.S. up to North Carolina. The second pipeline, TE Products Pipeline Company (TEPPCO), runs from Mont Belvieu through southern Missouri, Illinois, Indiana, and Ohio to reach markets in Pennsylvania and New York. This pipeline primarily serves customers in the northeastern U.S.

Conway, Kansas

Conway, Kansas, is another major source of propane in the U.S., receiving unprocessed NGLs from production in the Rockies and North Dakota and also receiving product via rail from Canadian producers and the Utica and Marcellus shale formations in Pennsylvania and Ohio. Increasingly, Conway has begun to ship propane and NGLs to Mont Belvieu, but the hub still serves as a major supply source within PADD 2, serving states across the plains and the upper Midwest through a number of pipeline systems. The two primary pipeline systems delivering from Conway are ONEOK North Pipeline and the Mid-America Conway North Pipeline. Together these pipelines provide propane to regional distribution points in Illinois, Iowa, Missouri, Nebraska, South Dakota, and Wisconsin.

Other Propane Production Resources

While propane supply in the U.S. has historically been oriented around Mont Belvieu and Conway, NGL production in the Appalachian region—which covers western New York state, western Pennsylvania, and West Virginia—has increased dramatically in recent years (U.S. EIA February 2020). Since 2010, natural gas plant liquid production in the Appalachian region has increased more than 1,700 percent—from 309 million gallons to 7.6 billion gallons in 2018. The increased production from the Appalachian region represents the largest increase in production of any region in the country, but this region still comprised just 11.4 percent of all NGL production in the U.S. for 2018. All of PADD 1, including the Appalachian region, accounts for half the production from PADD 2 and 20 percent of the production in PADD 3 (U.S. EIA February 28, 2020).

The majority of the increase in NGL production from the Appalachian region has been in the form of ethane; however, propane production has increased by over 1,000 percent. These increases are a result of increased production of the Utica and Marcellus shale formations that are accessible through new exploration and extraction technologies. The U.S. EIA's *Annual Energy Outlook 2019* anticipates that production of propane and other NGLs from the Appalachian region will continue to grow through 2050 but that production levels will begin to level off around 2025 (U.S. EIA January 31, 2019h).

Though propane production from the Utica and Marcellus shale formations is expected to continue to grow, the region has limited pipeline capacity to move product to markets. This is likely due to the relatively recent emergence of production activity in the region. Existing NGL pipelines that currently ship propane within the region include:

- The TEPPCO pipeline, which originates in Mont Belvieu, Texas, and travels through the Appalachian region delivering propane into upstate New York.
- The Mariner East pipelines, which move propane, ethane, and other products from western Pennsylvania to the Marcus Hook facility on the Eastern Seaboard.

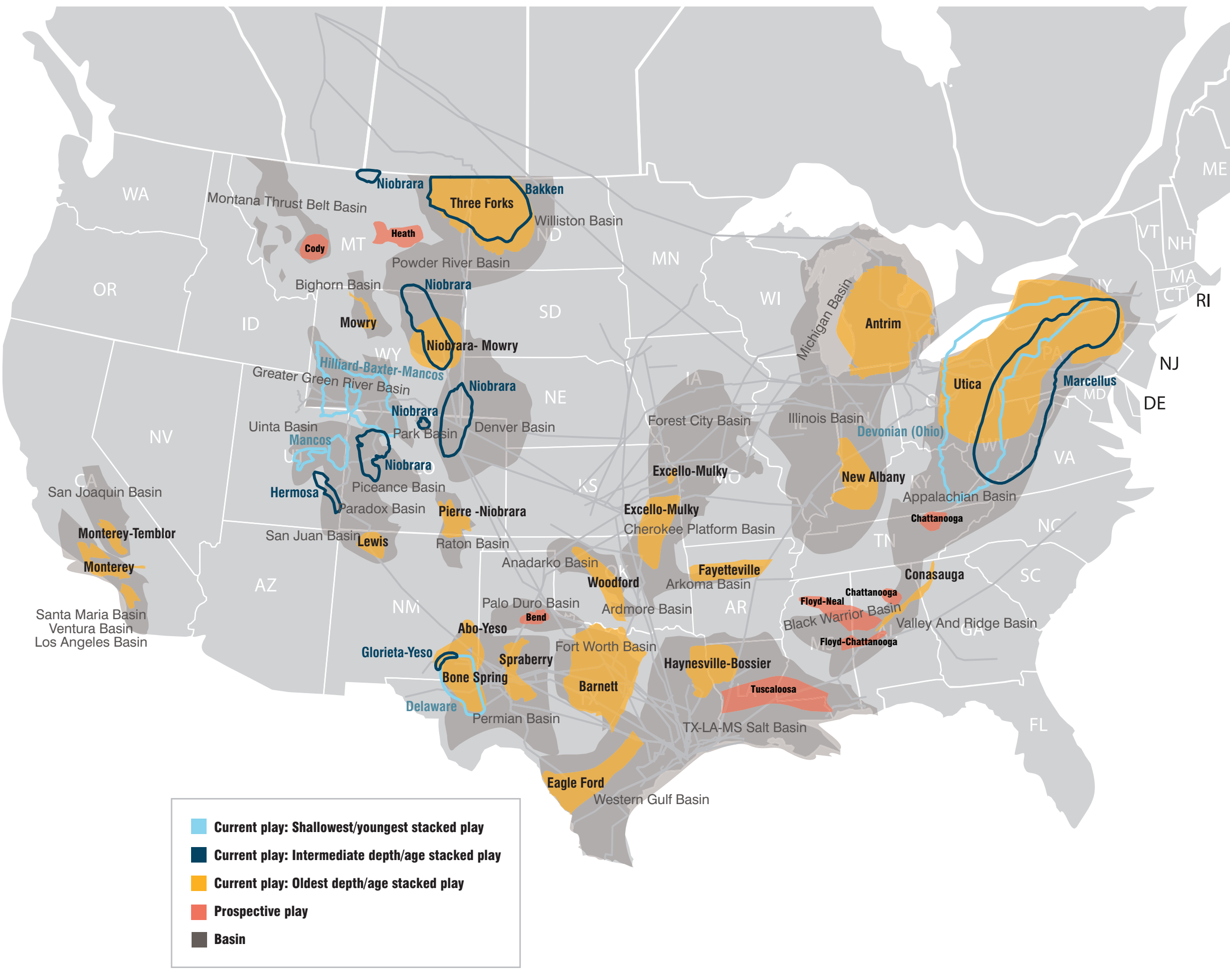
Other pipelines in the region move NGLs but do not currently ship propane. Instead, these pipelines move ethane and other products to markets outside of the Appalachian region. The pipelines include:

- The Appalachia-to-Texas Express pipeline, which ships ethane from the region to petrochemical industries in Texas.
- Marathon's Cornerstone pipeline, which ships natural gasoline and condensate from eastern Ohio to refineries in Ohio and Michigan.

- The Mariner West pipeline, which originates in western Pennsylvania and supplies ethane to facilities in Sarnia, Ontario.
- The Utopia East pipeline, which reconfigured the western-most portion of the former Cochin pipeline that was reversed in 2014 and now ships ethane from facilities in western Ohio to Michigan. (U.S. DOE 2017)

A map depicting active shale plays and existing HGL pipeline infrastructure is provided below (Exhibit 14).

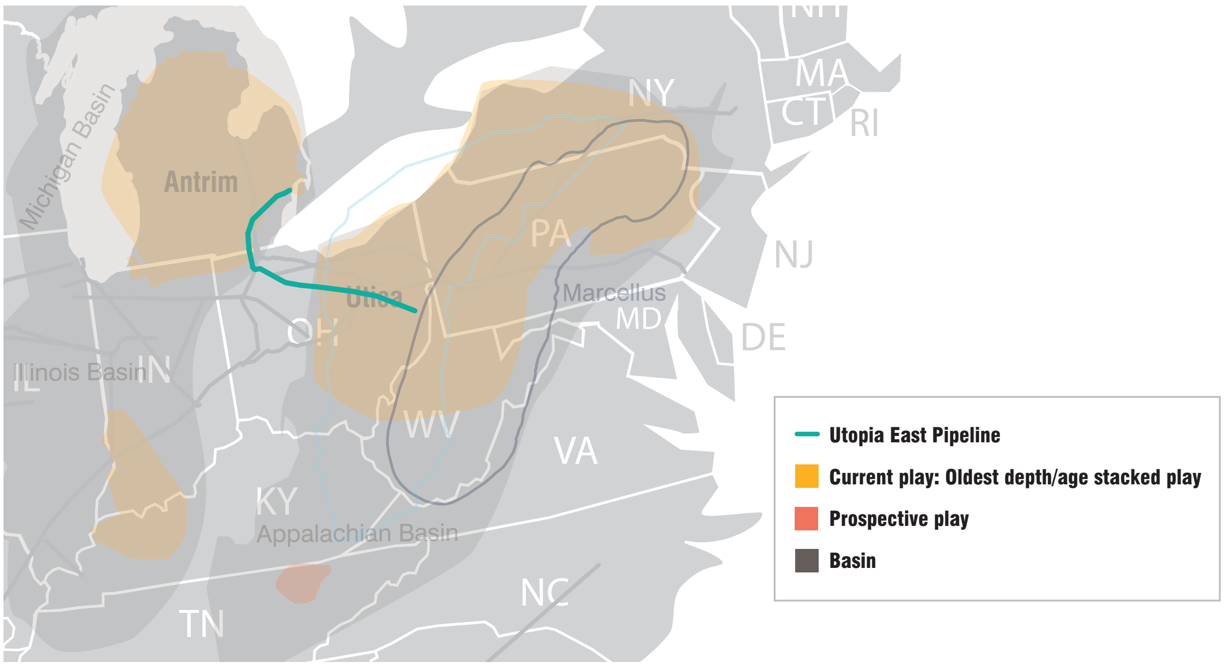
EXHIBIT 14. Active Shale Plays and HGL Pipelines



Source: U.S. EIA n.d.c

The Utopia East pipeline represents the best potential source for propane delivery to Michigan from the Appalachian region (Exhibit 15). Beginning operations in January 2018, the pipeline currently only ships ethane, though it is configurable to ship propane and ethane mixtures. The pipeline's current capacity is 2.1 million gallons per day and can be expanded by more than 1 million gallons per day if needed for a total capacity of 3.15 million gallons per day (Kinder Morgan n.d.). This expansion would likely require a long-term commitment to the pipeline's operation but could potentially be a source of propane for Michigan consumers.

EXHIBIT 15. Utopia Pipeline Map



Source: U.S. EIA n.d.c

Michigan Propane Demand

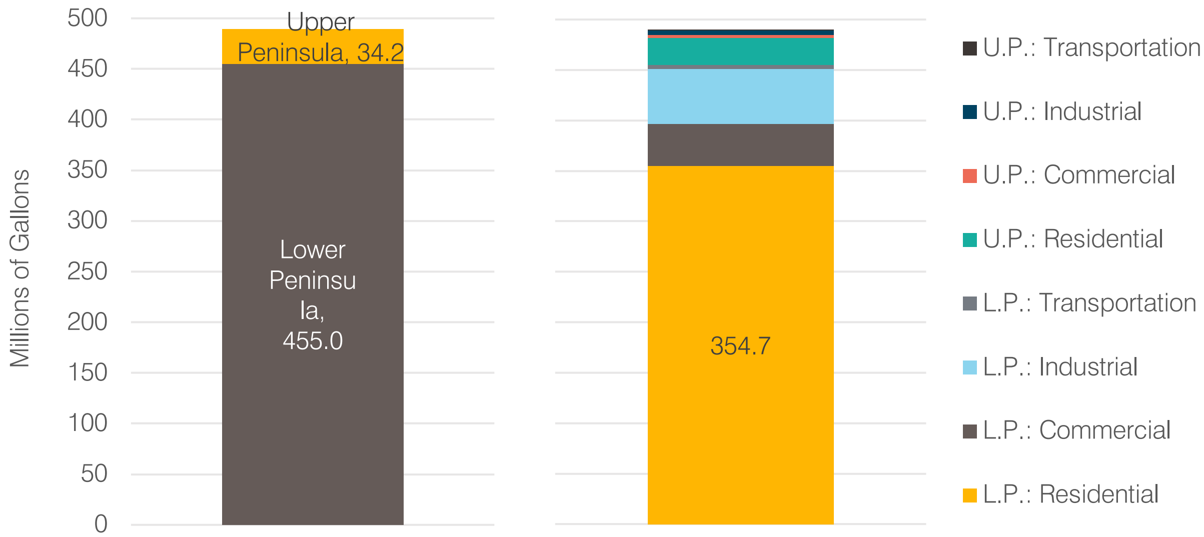
Unlike energy sources such as electricity and natural gas, there is limited public reporting of propane consumption by end use or sector. The Propane Education and Research Council's (PERC's) *Annual Retail Propane Sales Report* is one of the only sources that breaks down odorized propane sales/consumption for each state by sector. This report is compiled through an annual survey of participating retail propane companies as well as other publicly available sources. According to PERC's most recent *Annual Retail Propane Sales Report,* Michigan is one of largest consumers of propane. In 2017, Michigan ranked second in total propane sales (first in residential consumption), with 489 million gallons consumed, comprising 6 percent of the country's total propane demand. Of the ten largest propane-consuming states, five (including Michigan) are located in the Midwest. The Midwest combined for nearly 38 percent of all propane sold in 2017 and 59 percent of total sales were to residential customers (ICF and PERC 2019). Exhibit 16 breaks down Michigan's propane sales by end-use sector for 2017.

EXHIBIT 16. U.S. Retail Propane Sales Summary, by State and Sector, 2017 (Millions of Gallons)

State	Residential	Commercial	Agriculture	Industrial	Cylinder Markets	Transportation	Total
Michigan	367	45	26	6	14	30	489
Percentage	75%	9%	5%	1%	3%	6%	100%

Source: ICF and PERC 2019

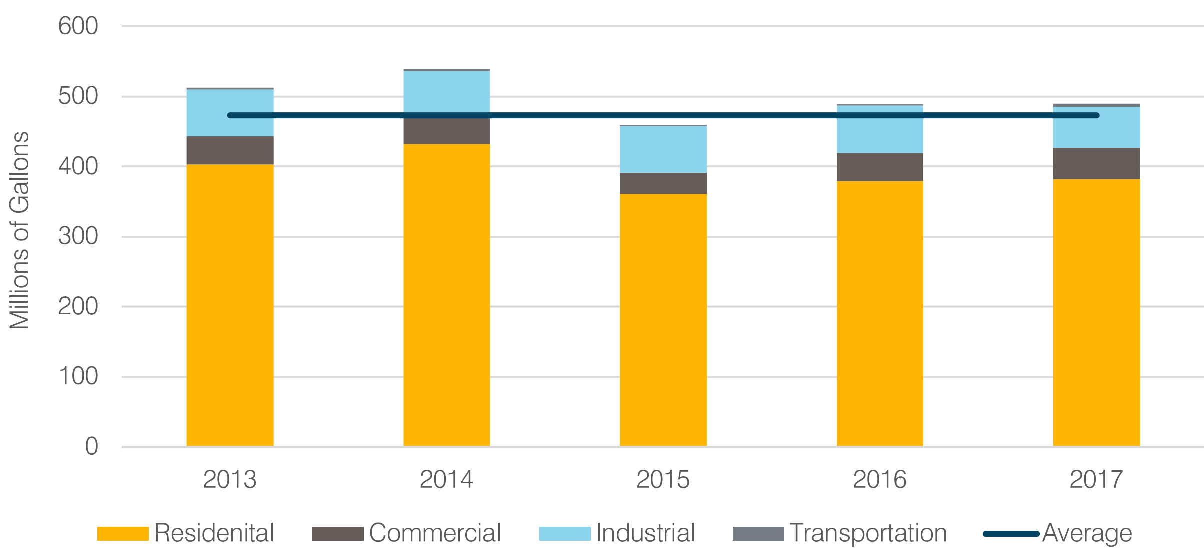
EXHIBIT 17. Michigan Propane Consumption, by Peninsula and End-use Sector, 2017



Source: ICF and PERC 2019

The estimates provided by PERC's annual report align with those provided by the U.S. EIA's State Energy Data System (SEDS), which tracks energy statistics at the state level for production, consumption, prices, and expenditures. U.S. EIA's tracking of propane consumption started in 2010, and since that year, Michigan has consumed an annual average of 473 million gallons of propane. In 2017, Michigan's total propane consumption was 489 million gallons (U.S. EIA June 28, 2019).

EXHIBIT 18. Michigan Propane Consumption, by Sector, 2010–2017



Source: U.S. EIA June 28, 2019

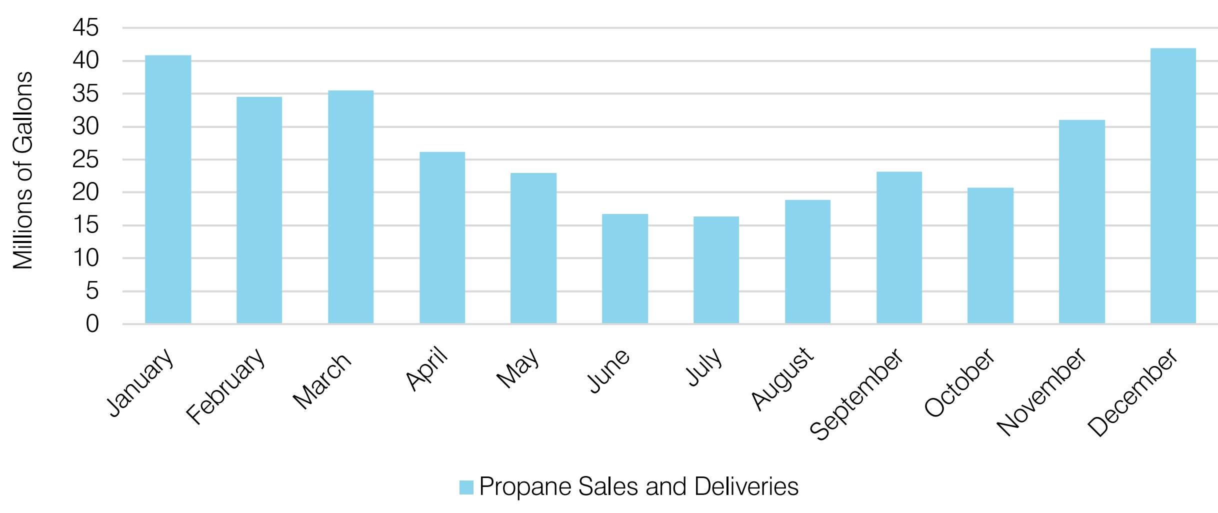
Monthly Consumption

While PERC and U.S. EIA estimates for annual consumption provide important information for Michigan's propane demand, they do not give the full picture of propane supply, as they do not illustrate the variability in propane demand from month to month. Given that a major end use of propane is space heating, the seasonal variation in temperature plays a role in driving propane demand during winter months. The U.S. EIA has one source that provides a better view into the seasonality of propane demand in the state, which offers monthly information on the sale and delivery of propane by prime supplier.[6] This data set does not provide the complete picture of propane consumption for the state of Michigan because it only accounts for a propane supplier "that produces, imports, or transports selected petroleum products across state boundaries and local marketing areas, and sells the product to local distributors, local retailers, or end users" (U.S. EIA n.d.b).

The U.S. EIA's sales and deliveries by prime supplier dataset accounts for 328.7 million gallons of propane in Michigan during 2017, a gap of over 150 million gallons compared to the 489 million gallons of consumption referenced by PERC and the U.S. EIA's SEDS (U.S. EIA January 23, 2020a). Still, this data set provides a useful point of reference, as it shows the variability and trends in propane sales throughout the year.

Propane sales during the heating season—commonly defined as October through March—were nearly 205 million gallons compared to 124 million gallons during the remaining six months of the year. December and January were the peak sales months for 2017, with 25 percent of annual sales during these two months.

EXHIBIT 19. Propane Sales and Deliveries, by Prime Supplier, 2017



Source: U.S. EIA January 23, 2020a

[6] A prime supplier is "a firm that produces, imports, or transports selected petroleum products across state boundaries and local marketing areas and sells the product to local distributors, local retailers, or end users" (U.S. EIA n.d.b).

Residential Propane Consumption

The residential sector represents over 75 percent of total propane demand in Michigan, the majority of which is consumed for home heating. While Michigan's residential propane consumption is high, it makes up only a fraction of the fuels used for home heating in the state, or 8.3 percent according to the most recent data provided by the U.S. Census Bureau (U.S. Census Bureau n.d.b). Michigan also has a high penetration of natural gas use in home heating, with 76.5 percent of households relying on utility gas for home heating needs. While natural gas is the most common home heating fuel in both Michigan and nation as a whole, Michigan has a much higher percentage of households using natural gas, compared to 48.1 percent of households nationally (U.S. Census Bureau n.d.a; U.S. Census Bureau n.d.b).

Overall, the proportion of households using propane for home heating has decreased in both Michigan and the United States since 2010, with an 8.3 percent decrease in Michigan and 7.4 percent decrease nationally (Exhibit 17) (U.S. Census Bureau n.d.a; U.S. Census Bureau n.d.b).

EXHIBIT 20. Household Heating Fuel Demand, Michigan and United States, 2018

	Michigan			United States		
	2018 Estimate	**2018 Share**	**Percentage Change 2010–2018**	**2018 Estimate**	**2018 Share**	**Percentage Change 2010–2018**
Total	3,909,509	100%		119,730,128	100%	
Utility gas	2,988,839	76.5%	-0.3%	57,596,266	48.1%	1.0%
Bottled, tank, or LPG	323,130	8.3%	-8.3%	5,689,915	4.8%	-7.4%
Electricity	374,024	9.6%	38.2%	46,038,234	38.5%	17.8%
Fuel oil, kerosene, etc.	44,640	1.1%	-43.2%	5,895,731	4.9%	-27.0%
Coal or coke	1,151	0.0%	12.4%	123,905	0.1%	-8.4%
Wood	121,949	3.1%	15.2%	2,283,400	1.9%	1.5%
Solar energy	809	0.0%	19.9%	148,118	0.1%	289.7%
Other fuel	36,433	0.9%	38.4%	588,881	0.5%	21.8%
No fuel used	18,534	0.5%	67.0%	1,365,678	1.1%	33.2%

Note: LPG refers to propane in this case. Calculations for percentage change are based on estimated household heating fuel use in 2010 and 2018.
Source: U.S. Census Bureau n.d.a; U.S. Census Bureau n.d.b

Household propane consumption in Michigan varies from county to county, with rural counties having a higher proportion of their population relying on propane. For example, Michigan's largest county in terms of population, Wayne County, has the smallest proportion of households using propane for home heating, at 0.9 percent. Meanwhile, there are 31 counties that have more than 25 percent of households served by propane and 18 counties where the proportion is greater than 30 percent. A complete breakdown of propane consumption by county is provided in Appendices A and B.

There are also differences in household propane use between the Upper and Lower Peninsulas. The U.S. Census Bureau estimates that there are 323,130 households that utilize propane as their primary heating source in Michigan, and approximately 300,057 of those residents, or 92.9 percent of all Michigan propane households, live in the Lower Peninsula. Approximately 23,073 residents, or 7.1 percent of Michigan propane households, live in the Upper Peninsula. Though representing the majority of propane households in the state, propane serves a smaller proportion of households in the Lower Peninsula than in the Upper Peninsula, serving 7.9 percent and 18.6 percent respectively (Exhibit 21) (U.S. Census Bureau n.d.b).

EXHIBIT 21. Household Heating Fuel Demand by Peninsula, 2018

	Total Households	Bottled, Tank, or LPG	Share
Michigan	3,909,509	323,130	8.3%
Upper Peninsula	124,148	23,073	18.6%
Lower Peninsula	3,785,361	300,057	7.9%

Source: U.S. Census Bureau n.d.b

Based on the U.S. EIA's estimates for residential propane consumption and the U.S. Census Bureau's estimates for households using propane as their primary source for home heating, the average household in Michigan consumes 1,180 gallons per year (Exhibit 22).

EXHIBIT 22. Average Annual Household Propane Consumption

Total Residential Propane Consumption, 2017	381,444,000	Gallons
Number of Residential Propane Consumers, 2018	323,130	Households
Average Propane Consumption per Household	1,180	Gallons

Source: U.S. Census Bureau n.d.b; U.S. EIA June 28, 2019

The majority of households that use propane for home heating in Michigan own their home (87 percent), compared to a smaller number of renters (13 percent). Across all home heating fuels, only electricity (61 percent) is higher among renters than owners. These figures are similar by peninsula. In the Upper Peninsula, homeowners make up the overwhelming share (90 percent) of propane users, compared to renters (10 percent), a slightly higher ratio than in the Lower Peninsula, where 86 percent of propane users are homeowners, compared to 14 percent of renters. (U.S. Census Bureau n.d.b).

Weather

As a significant proportion of propane is used in the residential sector for space heating, temperature plays an important role in determining consumption levels. The colder the outside temperature, the more fuel most households consume to keep their homes at the desired temperature. The Climate Prediction Center at the National Weather Service tracks a variety of weather-related variables, including variations in temperature, and reports degree day statistics on a monthly basis. Heating degree day (HDD) statistics are commonly used in the energy industry; they measure the difference between the average daily temperature and the base temperature of 65˚F. For example, if the average daily temperature was 32˚F, then the number of HDDs ascribed to that day would be 33. Daily HDDs are added together to establish weekly, monthly, or annual HDD statistics (National Weather Service n.d.).

In 2019, Michigan had the 13th most HDDs of any state, with a total of 6,998. The national average for HDDs in 2019 was 5,230. HDDs vary from year to year based on actual observed temperatures. Data for HDDs is available from 1919 to 2019. Analysis of this data illustrates that Michigan has experienced fewer HDDs in recent years. The ten-year average for HDDs from 2010 to 2019 had the fewest HDDs of any decade where records were available, and the last three decades have had the fewest HDDs for the entire period. A breakdown of average HDDs for the past 100 years is provided in the Exhibit 23(National Weather Service n.d.).

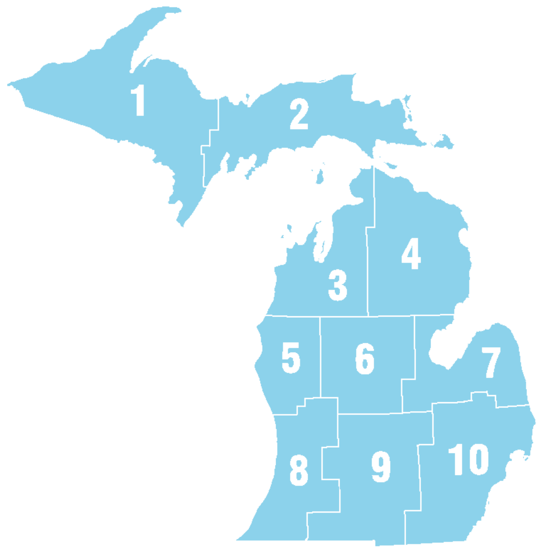
EXHIBIT 23. Average Heating Degree Days, Michigan

Time Period	Average HDDs
1920–1929	7,391.9
1930–1939	7,109.1
1940–1949	7,165.0
1950–1959	7,131.0
1960–1969	7,288.2
1970–1979	7,280.3
1980–1989	7,143.8
1990–1999	6,884.0
2000–2009	6,729.0
2010–2019	6,658.8
1919–2019	7,078.1

Note: PSC calculated averages using monthly HDD totals for each year from 1919 to 2019.
Source: National Weather Service n.d.

Just as HDDs vary from year to year and state to state, they also vary from month to month and by location. The National Oceanic and Atmospheric Administration (NOAA) divides Michigan into ten climate divisions and makes HDD statistics available for each division. The Upper Peninsula is divided into two regions—the Western Upper (1) and Eastern Upper (2). The remaining seven regions divide the Lower Peninsula into the Northwest (3), Northeast (4), West Central (5), Central (6), East Central (7), Southwestern (8), South Central (9), and Southeastern (10) regions (Exhibit 21).

EXHIBIT 24. U.S. Climate Divisions, Michigan



Source: NOAA n.d.

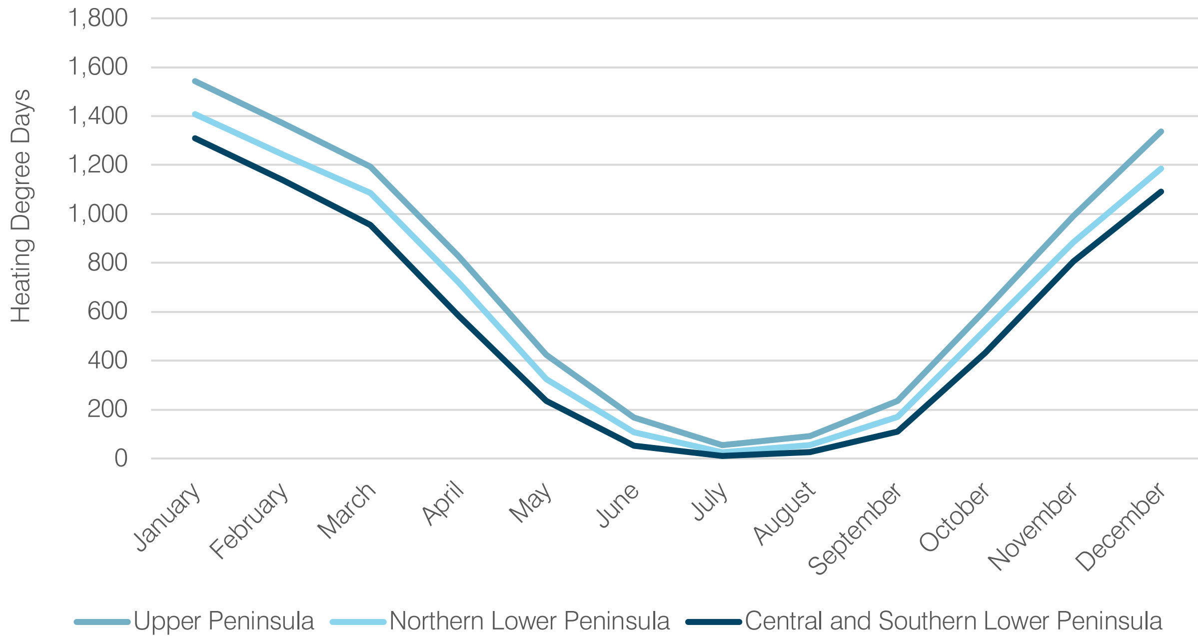
There are notable variations between Michigan's ten climate divisions. The Western and Eastern Upper Peninsula divisions reported 29.9 percent and 35.7 percent more HDDs during the 2010 to 2019 time period than the statewide average (National Weather Service n.d.). Similarly, the two climate divisions in the northern Lower Peninsula were also colder than the statewide average, but the variation was less than half of what was experienced in the Upper Peninsula. Exhibits 25 and 26 break down HDDs for all climate divisions in the state.

EXHIBIT 25. Michigan Heating Degree Days, by Region, 2010–2019 Average

Region		Average HDDs
Statewide		6,658.8
1	**Western Upper Peninsula**	9,037.7
2	**Eastern Upper Peninsula**	8,650.0
3	**Northwest Lower Peninsula**	7,628.8
4	**Northeast Lower Peninsula**	7,835.8
5	**West Central Lower Peninsula**	7,065.3
6	**Central Lower Peninsula**	7,133.8
7	**East Central Lower Peninsula**	6,866.7
8	**Southwest Lower Peninsula**	6,417.6
9	**South Central Lower Peninsula**	6,577.3
10	**Southeast Lower Peninsula**	6,439.8

Source: National Weather Service. n.d.

EXHIBIT 26. Monthly Heating Degree Days, by Region, 2010–2019 Average

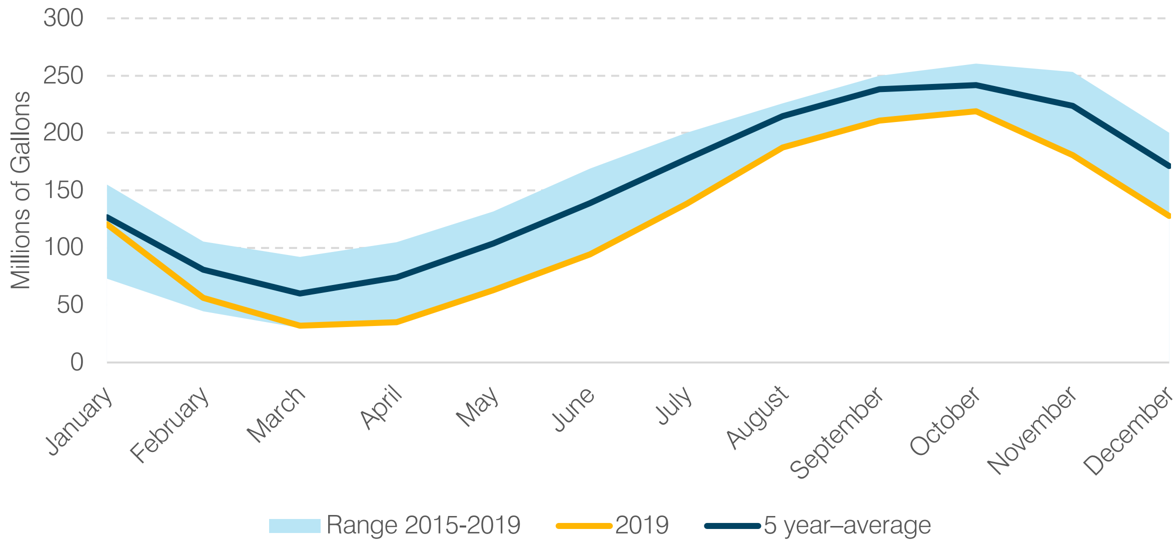


Source: National Weather Service. n.d.

Storage

Given the seasonal nature of propane demand, especially in states like Michigan with high numbers of HDDs, storage is a key aspect of managing propane supply and ensuring that there are adequate stocks available when they are needed most. Michigan has vast HGL storage resources between underground storage capacity and bulk storage tanks, totaling more than 600 million gallons. Companies rely on the state's storage capacity throughout the year, building up propane storage starting in April and throughout the summer to prepare for seasonal heating demands. Michigan's storage volumes typically peak in September or October, just as customer demand starts to respond to cooler temperatures. From 2015 to 2019, the average peak storage volume occurred in October and totaled 238 million gallons of storage. The low point of propane storage volumes in Michigan occurred in March, with an average of 74 million gallons in storage from 2015 to 2019. Propane storage levels in 2019 were at the low end of the five-year average for Michigan. Exhibit 27 illustrates monthly propane storage volume changes in Michigan.

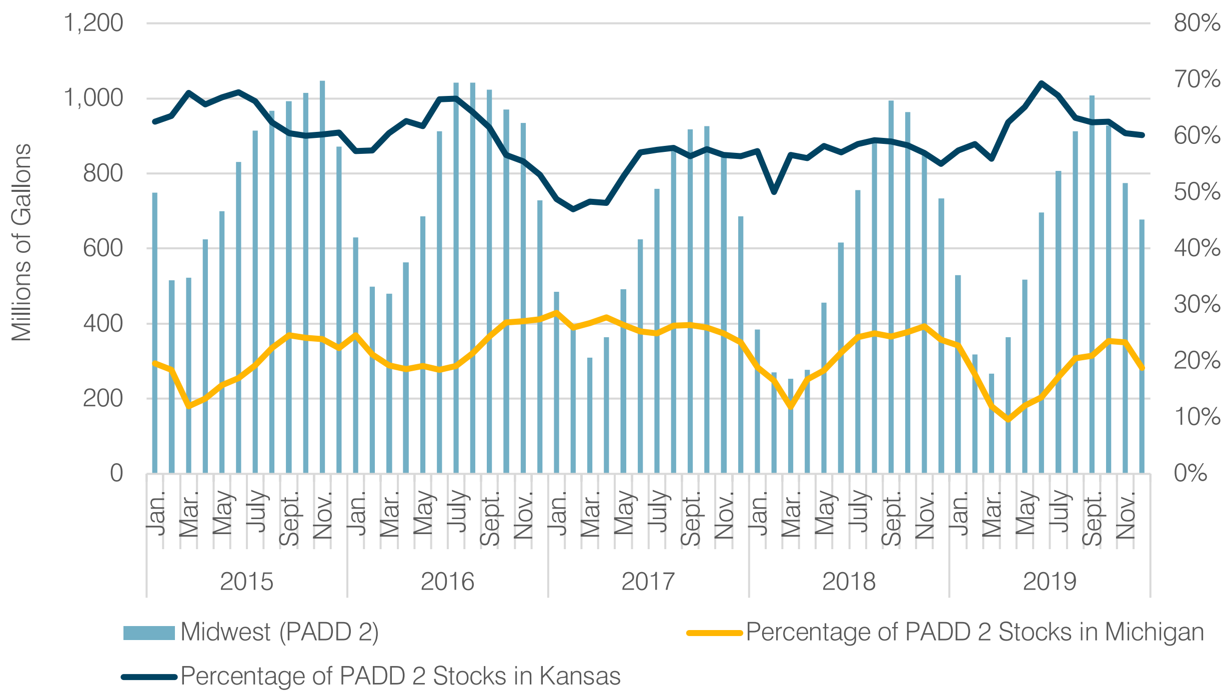
EXHIBIT 27. Propane Stocks at Refineries, Bulk Terminals, and Natural Gas Plants, Michigan, 2015–2019



Source: U.S. EIA January 31, 2020e

Michigan has historically been a top state for propane storage, with the third-largest annual storage volumes behind only Texas and Kansas. The state stored an average of over 185 million gallons per year from 2014 to 2018, representing 23.3 percent of all propane stored in PADD 2 on an annual basis. Propane storage in Kansas and Michigan accounts for over 80 percent of PADD 2 volumes.

EXHIBIT 28. Propane Storage Volumes, by Month, PADD 2 and Michigan, 2015–2019



Source: U.S. EIA January 31, 2020e

Underground Storage

Michigan's unique underground rock formations and caverns provide it with the capability to store large volumes of HGLs. Michigan has over 585 million gallons of HGL storage capacity, of which 99.9 percent is underground (MPSC September 2019). There is additional underground storage capacity located between Sarnia and Windsor, Ontario, totaling 785 million gallons. Exhibit 29 provides a breakdown of these facilities, their locations, and storage volumes.

EXHIBIT 29. Hydrocarbon Gas Liquids Storage Capacity, Aboveground and Underground (Gallons)

Owner/Operators	Location	Underground Storage	Aboveground Storage
Plains Midstream	St. Clair, Michigan	84,000,000	162,288
DCP Midstream	Marysville, Michigan	336,000,000	359,940
Marathon Petroleum	Woodhaven, Michigan	73,710,000	149,940
Plains Midstream	Alto, Michigan	54,600,000	449,988
Sunoco Logistics	Inkster, Michigan	33,600,000	119,994
Plains Midstream	Kincheloe, Michigan	0	119,994
Plains Midstream	Rapid River, Michigan	0	359,940
Lambda Energy Resources	Kalkaska, Michigan	170,100	1,530,060
Michigan Total		**582,080,100**	**3,252,144**

Owner/Operators	Location	Underground Storage	Aboveground Storage
Plains Midstream	Windsor, Ontario	197,400,000	
Plains Midstream	Sarnia, Ontario	243,600,000	
Alberta Ltd.	Corunna, Ontario	218,400,000	
Suncor Energy Products	Sarnia, Ontario	49,560,000	
Imperial Oil	Sarnia, Ontario	76,440,000	
Sarnia, Ontario Total		**785,400,000**	

Source: MPSC September 2019

Aboveground Tank Storage

Michigan's Bureau of Fire Services regulates both above- and underground storage tanks, gas stations, trucking companies, generator tanks, and any petroleum or hazardous substance tank over 110 gallons. This includes storage for liquified petroleum gases.[7] According to Michigan's Administrative Rules, any LPG storage tanks larger than 2,000 gallons are required to be permitted by the State of Michigan (Michigan Department of Licensing and Regulatory Affairs 2014). Since the State requires registration of LPG storage tanks, it is possible to assess the size and distribution of this storage. One limitation with this dataset is that it does not differentiate between LPG products and determining the portion of storage that is devoted to propane is unknown. However, using data from the U.S. EIA that details LPG product supplied by each PADD, it is possible to establish what proportion of LPGs supplied come from propane. From 2013 to 2018, propane accounted for 67.3 percent of all LPG products supplied in PADD 2. PSC then applied this proportion to the LPG storage tank data to calculate the volume of propane tank storage in Michigan.

Based on this calculation, PSC estimates that of the approximately 18 million gallons of LPG storage in Michigan, 12.1 million gallons is used for propane storage.[8] The majority of the aboveground propane storage is found in the Lower Peninsula, which is consistent with the overall distribution of residential propane customers. The Upper Peninsula has over 1.5 million gallons of aboveground propane storage. Exhibit 30 shows the overall capacity of aboveground storage and tank sizes.

[7] Liquified petroleum gases are a subset of hydrocarbon gas liquids. The U.S. EIA defines LPGs as a "group of hydrocarbon gases, primarily propane, normal butane, and isobutane, derived from crude oil refining or natural gas processing. These gases may be marketed individually or mixed" (U.S. EIA n.d.c).

[8] Comparing this figure to survey results compiled by MPSC staff as a part of the 2019 Statewide Energy Assessment confirms that this number is reasonable, if not conservative. Staff's survey included responses from 18 Michigan propane providers who reported serving up to 38 percent of residential customers in the state. These same respondents indicated that they own 11.4 million gallons of bulk propane storage capacity. It is possible that the aboveground storage included in Exhibit 29 is also included in the data provided by the Bureau of Fire Services, which could potentially lead to double counting. Even if this is the case, PSC still believes that this assumption is reasonable, given the MPSC staff's survey results.

EXHIBIT 30. Estimated Aboveground LPG Tank Storage (Gallons)

	Number of Tanks						
	Total	<2,000	2,000–29,999	30,000–90,000	Unknown Size	Total Known Capacity	Propane Capacity
Statewide	1,844	1,156	261	406	21	18,069,676	12,153,479
Lower Peninsula	1,680	1,078	233	350	19	15,769,488	10,606,396
Upper Peninsula	164	78	28	56	2	2,300,188	1,547,083

Note: PSC calculated the five-year average of LPG supplied to the Midwest and calculated the percentage of this total supply that propane represented (67.3 percent). PSC multiplied the total storage volume by the percentage of propane supplied.
Source: Data provided by Bureau of Fire Services, Storage Tank Division, Department of Licensing and Regulatory Affairs.

Customer-level Storage

Another component of Michigan's propane storage capacity is residential customer propane tanks. The average size of a residential propane tank is 500 gallons and each 500-gallon tank can hold up to 400 gallons of propane. Based on the U.S. Census Bureau's estimates for the number of residential propane customers, PSC calculated that Michigan has an additional 128 million gallons of tertiary propane storage. The distribution of this storage capacity is directly related to the distribution of residential customers. Exhibit 31 breaks down of customer-level storage by peninsula.

EXHIBIT 31. Estimated Customer-level Propane Storage (Gallons)

	Total Households	Households Using Propane	Propane Storage
Statewide	3,888,646	320,680	128,272,000
Upper Peninsula	123,995	22,568	9,027,200
Lower Peninsula	3,764,651	298,112	119,244,800

Source: U.S. Census Bureau n.d.a; U.S. Census Bureau n.d.b

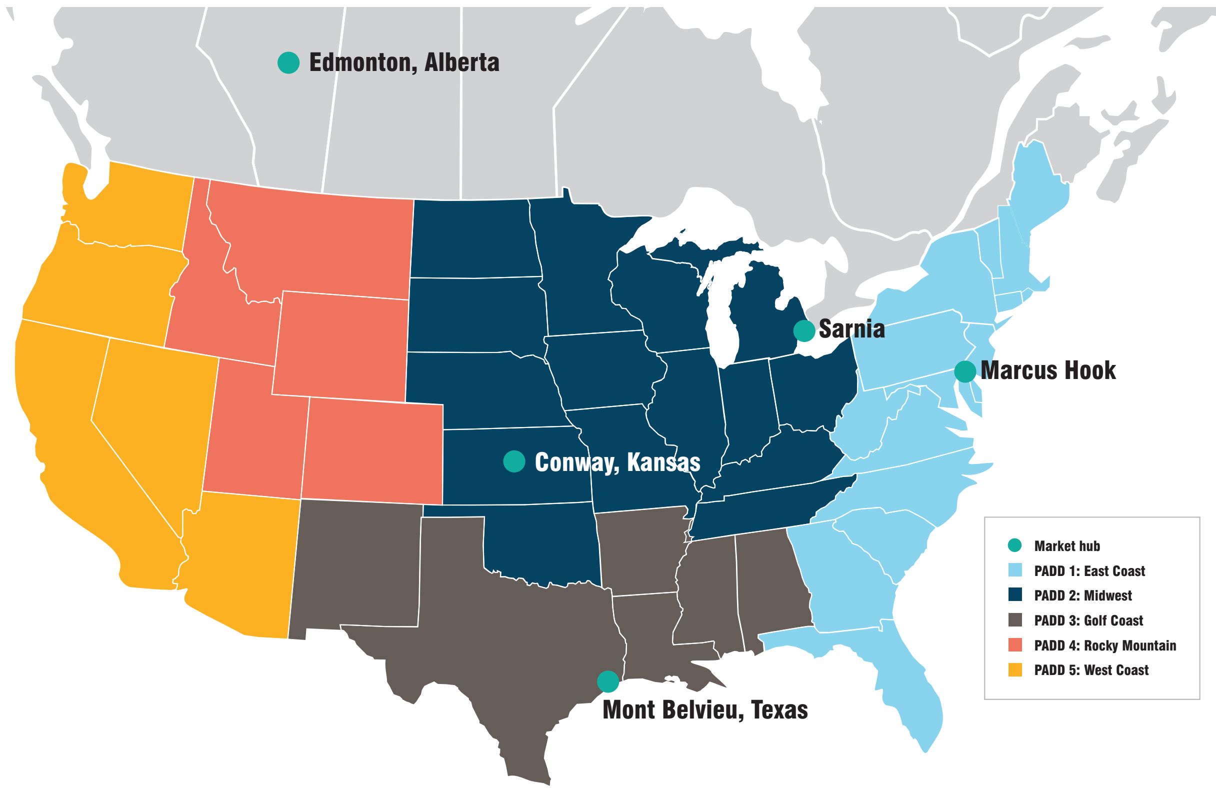
Propane Prices

Propane prices are not regulated, instead prices are based on market dynamics and reflect variability in supply and demand over time. Historical pricing information is available at three different levels—hub prices, wholesale prices, and retail prices. These prices reflect the costs incurred at various levels of the industry, such as the cost of production, transportation, storage, and distribution, plus profit margins for companies.

Hub Prices

There are three primary propane hubs in North America—Edmonton, Alberta; Conway, Kansas; Sarnia; Ontario; and Mont Belvieu, Texas. There is no official designation for what constitutes a propane market hub—these sites were selected based on the amount of propane they produce, store, and distribute.[9]

EXHIBIT 32. North American Major Propane Market Hubs



Source: U.S. EIA November 13, 2019

There is limited public information available for propane hub prices, as the U.S. EIA only provides historical pricing data for Mont Belvieu, Texas. Propane prices have varied considerably during the last 20 years, with the lowest price observed being $0.372 per gallon in July 2002. The highest price over a 20-year period also occurred during July; in 2008, hub prices reached $1.862 per gallon. Prices have not reached the same level since 2008, but there have been other instances where prices have approached or exceeded $1.50 per gallon. From April through November 2011, hub prices were above $1.45 per gallon and exceeded $1.50 per gallon from May to August. During the polar vortex of the winter of 2013–2014, prices again approached these levels, peaking in February 2014; however, high prices did not persist for the same duration as in 2011. Despite significant price volatility from 2007 to 2015, since 2015, prices have stabilized, only eclipsing the one-dollar-per-gallon mark during September 2018. Exhibit 33 displays historical propane prices for Mont Belvieu.

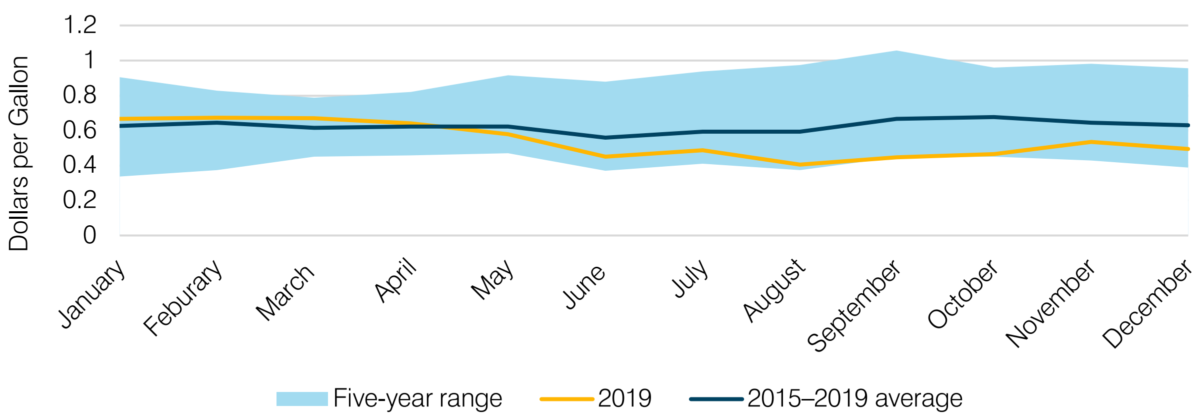
[9] Additionally, these locations were discussed in the greatest detail during the U.S. EIA's November 13, 2019, presentation to the U.P. Energy Task Force.

EXHIBIT 33. Propane Hub Prices, Mont Belvieu, 2000–2019

Source: U.S. EIA January 23, 2020b

Though propane prices in the last five years have had less-substantial price spikes than in previous years, prices have still varied over time. From 2015 to 2019, prices were highest during 2017 and 2018, reaching average annual prices of $0.764 and $0.878 per gallon. In 2019, prices returned to levels in line with 2015 and 2016 prices and were below five-year monthly prices for most of the year. Mont Belvieu pricing data from 2015 through 2019 is provided in Exhibit 34.

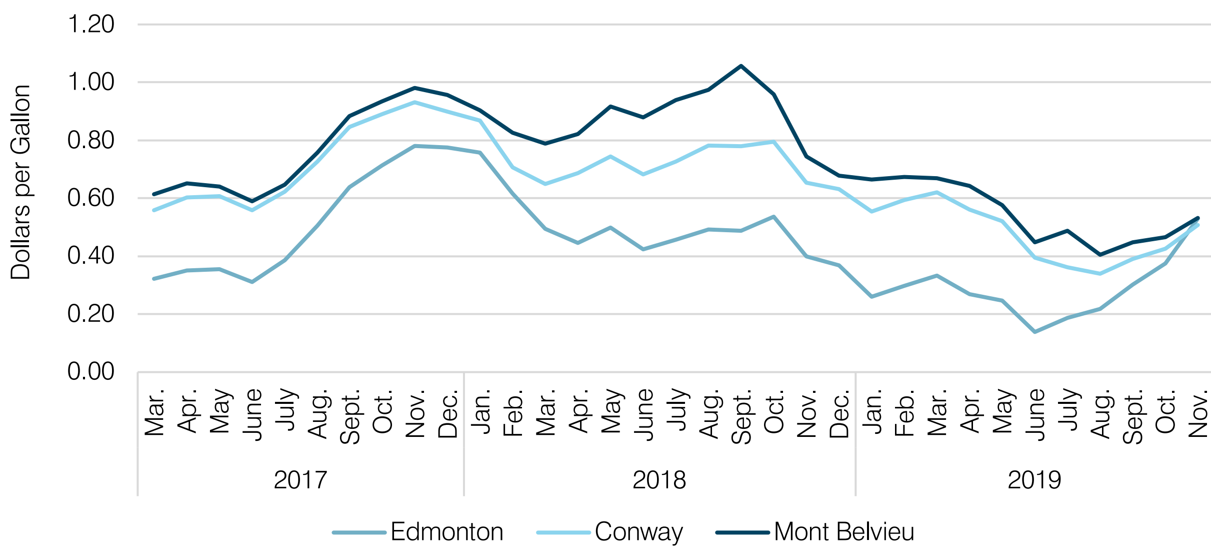
EXHIBIT 34. Propane Hub Prices, Mont Belvieu, 2015–2019



Source: U.S. EIA January 23, 2020b

Additional propane hub pricing information was provided by the U.S. EIA in their November 13, 2019, presentation to the U.P. Energy Task Force; however, this data only includes pricing from March 2017 through November 2019. Though somewhat limited, this data provides insight to a rebalancing of propane supplies in North America. Edmonton, another major source of propane and NGL production, has historically been priced below Mont Belvieu and Conway because the region did not have other alternative markets for its propane production. As shown above in the discussion of Canadian imports, the U.S. was the only major trading partner for propane. Because of this, Edmonton facilities had to ship their propane to U.S. customers and were forced to keep local spot prices low in order to compete with other U.S. propane sources, such as Mont Belvieu and Conway. As new export opportunities on Canada's west coast have opened access for propane trade with premium markets in Asia and elsewhere, Edmonton no longer needs to price itself below other markets to be competitive and its spot price has converged with the other major propane hubs (Exhibit 35). More time will be needed to determine if this trend will persist. The U.S. EIA's most recent *Winter Propane Market Update* shows that Edmonton prices have fallen below Conway and Mont Belvieu in the first months of 2020 (U.S. EIA February 20, 2020b).

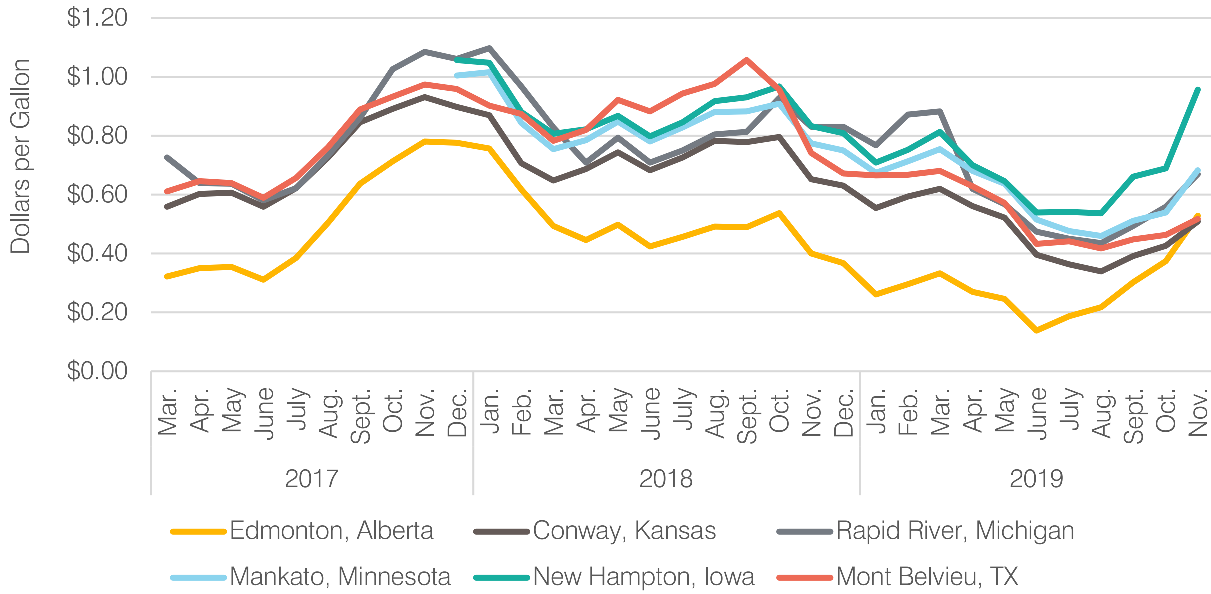
EXHIBIT 35. Propane Hub Prices, Monthly, 2017–2019



Source: U.S. EIA January 23, 2020b; U.S. EIA November 13, 2019

While Mont Belvieu was consistently the highest-priced major hub from 2017 through 2019, data provided by the U.S. EIA illustrates that it was also higher than spot prices for three locations in the Midwest region—Mankato, Minnesota; New Hampton, Iowa; and Rapid River, Michigan—from April to October 2018. As Mont Belvieu prices declined into 2019, prices at these three locations exceeded Mont Belvieu during 2019 by approximately $0.08 per gallon.

EXHIBIT 36. Annual Propane Spot Prices



Source: U.S. EIA January 23, 2019. b and Accessed from U.S. EIA November 13, 2019

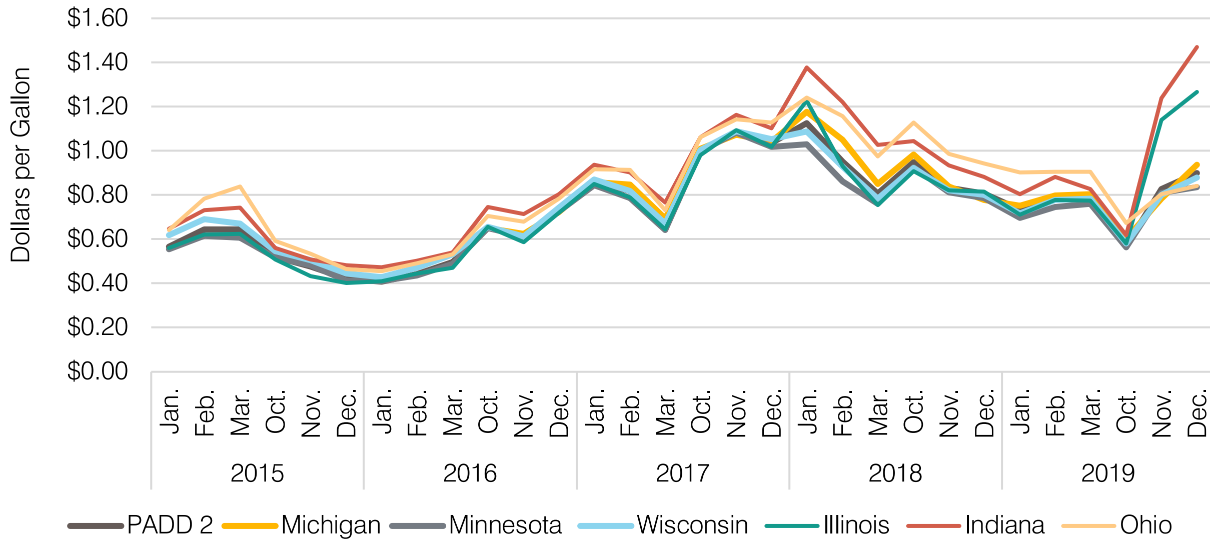
Wholesale Prices

Wholesale propane prices are tracked by the U.S. EIA through the State Heating Oil and Propane Program (SHOPP) which relies on weekly survey data collected by states and compiled by the U.S. EIA for analysis. This information allows the administration to provide weekly updates for wholesale and retail propane and heating oil prices. All PADD 2 states participate in this program for propane, providing a rich data set of propane pricing in the region. Data for Michigan is available starting in October 2016. Data for other PADD 2 states is available through October 2013 (U.S. EIA October 2014).

Overall, wholesale price data for states neighboring Michigan in PADD 2 illustrates that propane prices for the region follow similar patterns. The average monthly price differential for Michigan, Illinois, Minnesota, and Wisconsin compared to PADD 2 was less than $0.03 per gallon. Wholesale prices in Michigan and Illinois' were $0.02 higher than the PADD 2 average. Minnesota and Wisconsin's prices were lower than the PADD 2 average, and Indiana and Ohio had the greatest price difference from PADD 2, with prices higher by an average of $0.14 and $0.10 per gallon, respectively (U.S. EIA February 20, 2020b).

Similar to the trend observed in spot prices, wholesale prices were slightly higher in 2017 and 2018, but declined in 2019. Indiana and Illinois are notable exceptions to declining price trends in 2019. Between the end of October and the third week of November, wholesale prices for Indiana and Illinois spiked, and by January 2020, prices had fallen back in line with historical performance (U.S. EIA February 20, 2020b). Factors contributing to this included delay in grain harvests compounded by a wet fall across the Midwest that led to greater propane demand for crop drying (U.S. EIA November 13, 2019).

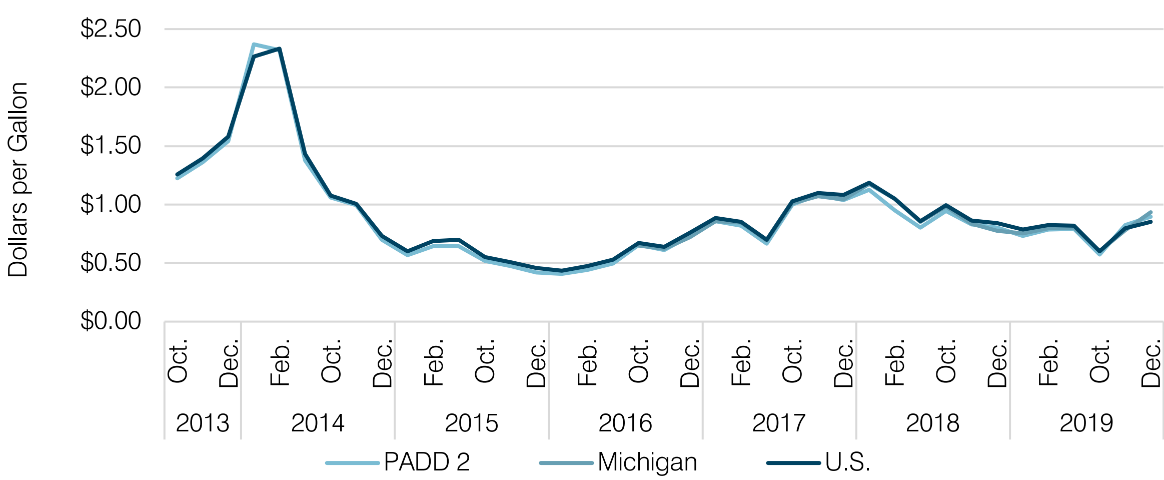
EXHIBIT 37. Monthly Wholesale Propane Prices, 2015–2019



Source: U.S. EIA February 20, 2020b.

While wholesale propane prices have been relatively stable for the past five years, that has not always been the case. During winter 2013–2014, driven by persistent cold temperatures and a confluence of supply issues, wholesale propane prices across the country and in PADD 2 reached $3.987 per gallon for the week of January 27, 2014, and average prices during January and February exceeded $2.35 per gallon (Exhibit 38). This problem was not localized to the Midwest; however, because the region has 36 percent of the country's homes that are heated by propane and temperatures were 19 percent colder than the ten-year recorded average, demand sharply exceeded available supplies, leaving providers and customers paying much more for propane (U.S. EIA March 2014).

EXHIBIT 38. Weekly Wholesale Propane Prices, 2013–2019

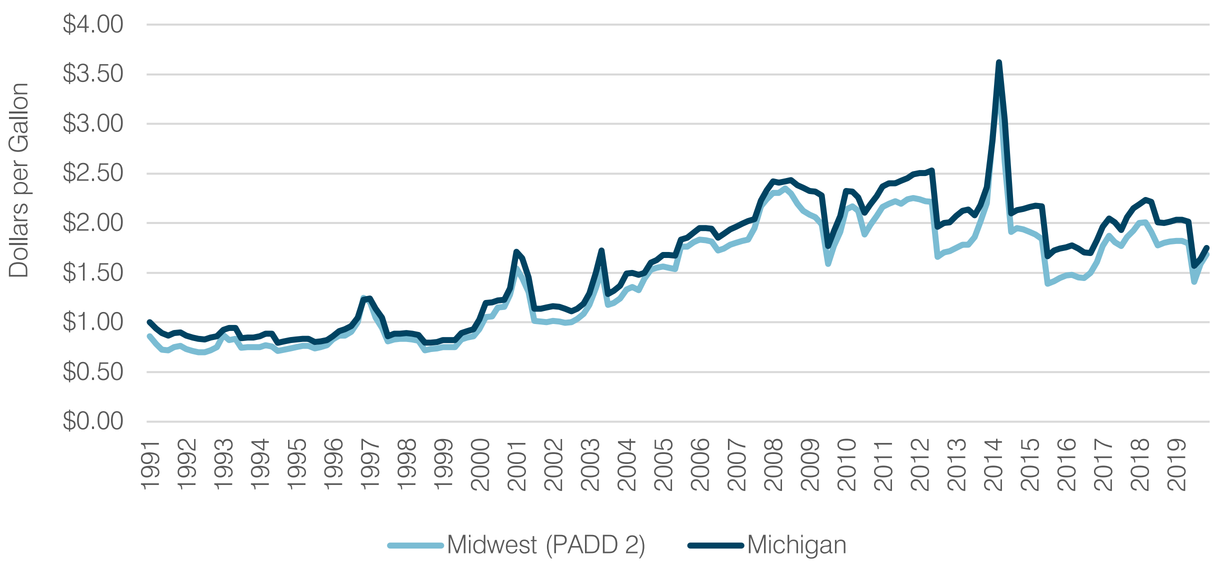


Source: U.S. EIA February 20, 2020b

Residential Prices

Residential propane prices in Michigan have increased by over 72 percent since 1990, rising from $1.015 per gallon in October 1990 to $1.752 in December 2019. For PADD 2 overall, residential propane has increased 76.6 percent over the same time period. Residential propane in Michigan was on average 9 percent higher than PADD 2. Residential pricing data also exhibits the price spike that occurred during January and February 2014, due to the 2013–2014 polar vortex. Prices during February 2014 were 70 percent higher than the previous year and nearly 67 percent above February 2015 (U.S. EIA February 20, 2020a).

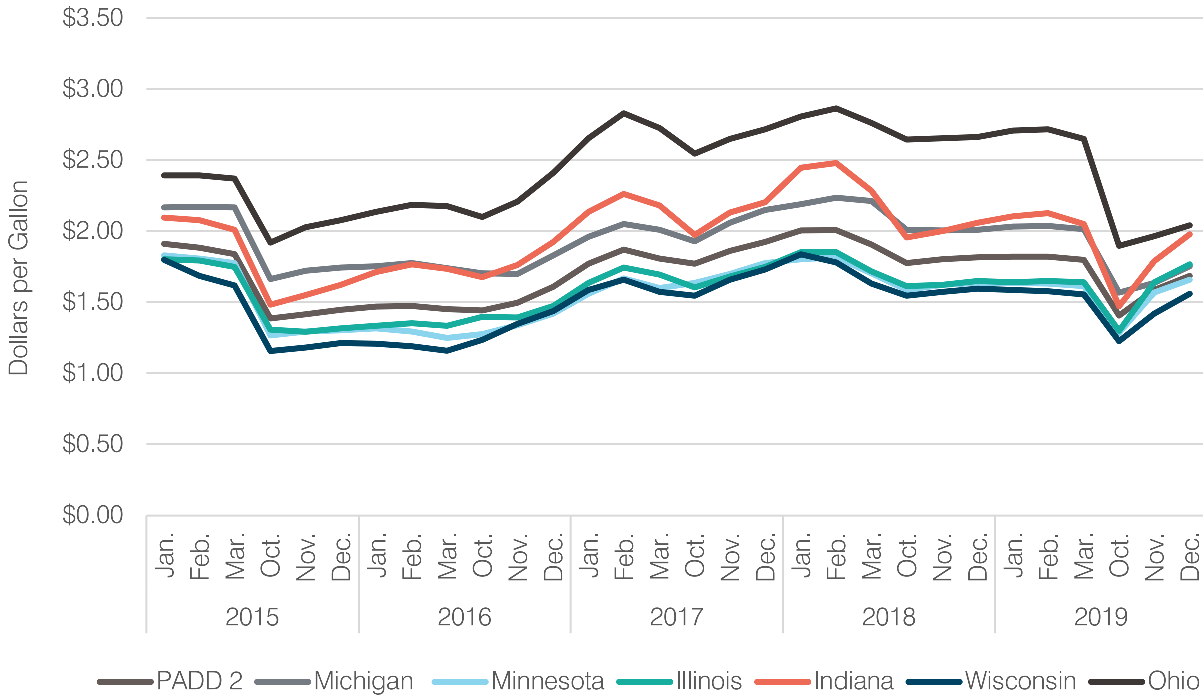
EXHIBIT 39. Residential Propane Prices, 1991–2019



Source: U.S. EIA February 20, 2020a

Michigan has consistently had higher residential propane prices when compared to PADD 2 and the average of neighboring states. From 2015 to 2019, Michigan residents paid an average $0.22 per gallon more than general PADD 2 residential prices. When compared to neighboring states, Michigan customers paid at least $0.10 per gallon more. Of the five states compared, only Ohio had consistently higher residential prices than Michigan. Minnesota, Wisconsin, and Illinois had the lowest residential propane prices, averaging $0.16 less than PADD 2 for the time period examined (U.S. EIA February 20, 2020a). Exhibit 40shows residential prices.

EXHIBIT 40. Monthly Residential Propane Prices, 2015–2019



Source: U.S. EIA February 20, 2020a

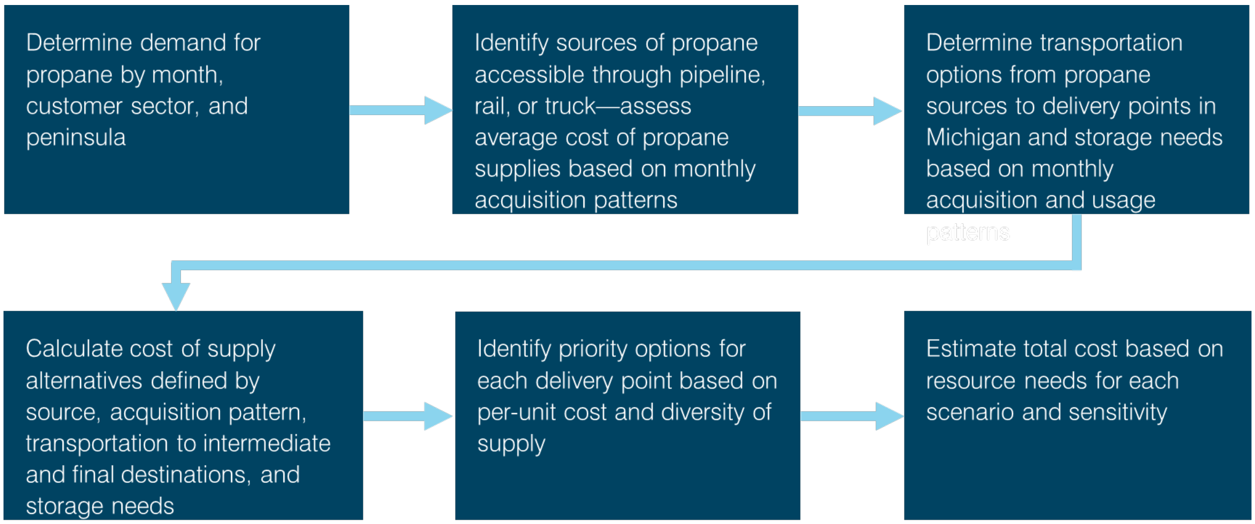
Michigan Propane Supply Modeling

Modeling is an essential tool used across industries for evaluating a range of potential outcomes based on a set of underlying assumptions. A well-designed model supports better, more accurate decision making when the long-term impact of a decision can be difficult to understand. PSC developed a modeling framework for assessing propane supply alternatives based on the current composition of the State's propane supply system. The modeling parameters consider the current sources of Michigan's propane supply, demand for propane by customer type and location, pipeline capacity (export and import), other transportation modes for propane supply, existing propane processing and fractionation capacity and location, existing and operational storage capacity and location, and the costs associated with supply and transportation.

Modeling Approach

PSC developed a modeling approach to identify the costs of various supply alternatives and the total cost associated with supply alternatives to meet the need in each scenario examined. This modeling approach is based on PSC's calculations for expected propane demand, available propane supply alternatives, costs associated with supply alternatives and delivery options, and the impact of different scenarios on supply availability. PSC's approach is illustrated in Exhibit 41. The following sections further describe each step.

EXHIBIT 41. Modeling Process



Source: PSC modeling approach

Modeling Parameters

PSC's modeling parameters were developed through review of existing research, analysis of available data sources, participation in U.P. Energy Task Force discussions, interviews with key industry participants, and examination of relevant secondary sources. Assumptions used in the development of modeling parameters were vetted by PSC's project team, MPSC staff, task force members, and in some cases external industry experts. The following section details modeling parameters used as the basis of PSC's analysis. The underlying assumptions, calculations, and references for these modeling parameters and assumptions are provided in separate technical summary.

Michigan Propane Demand

Propane use is highly dependent on weather; the largest use of propane is related to space heating in residential, and to a lesser extent, commercial buildings.

PSC began its analysis of the weather dependency of propane use by examining propane consumption by sector and the ways propane is used by each sector. Exhibit 42 shows the overall consumption by sector and describes how much of sector consumption is affected by weather and the demand for space heating.

EXHIBIT 42. Weather-dependent Propane Use, by Sector

Sector	Sector Share of Propane Consumption	Share of Consumption Weather Dependent	Percentage of Total Propane Consumption Weather Dependent
Residential	78%	70%	55%
Commercial	9%	60%	5%
Industrial	12%	0%	0%
Transportation	1%	0%	0%
Total	**100%**		**60%**

Source: PSC calculations based on data from U.S. EIA

As noted, residential consumption accounts for 78 percent of the state's propane use. Of that, approximately 70 percent is used for space heating (U.S. EIA March 2018). Other uses include water heating, clothes drying, and cooking. Similar end-use data for the commercial sector is not available; PSC used estimates of natural gas use in the commercial sector to estimate the proportion of propane used for space heating (U.S. EIA March 2016). Propane is used in industrial applications to make plastics, run machinery, cut metal, and for process heat. Industrial propane use accounts for approximately 12 percent of the state's propane use and includes agricultural applications. For example, crop drying can be impacted by weather, and heavy rain during the harvesting season can increase the amount of propane used; however, agricultural and industrial uses are not impacted by heating degree days.

In addition to using an estimation of consumption by end-use, PSC ran a regression analysis to estimate the portion of propane use that depends on weather. This formula looked at propane use as a function of weather using actual consumption and average heating degree days for Michigan from 2010 to 2018. The model was specified as:

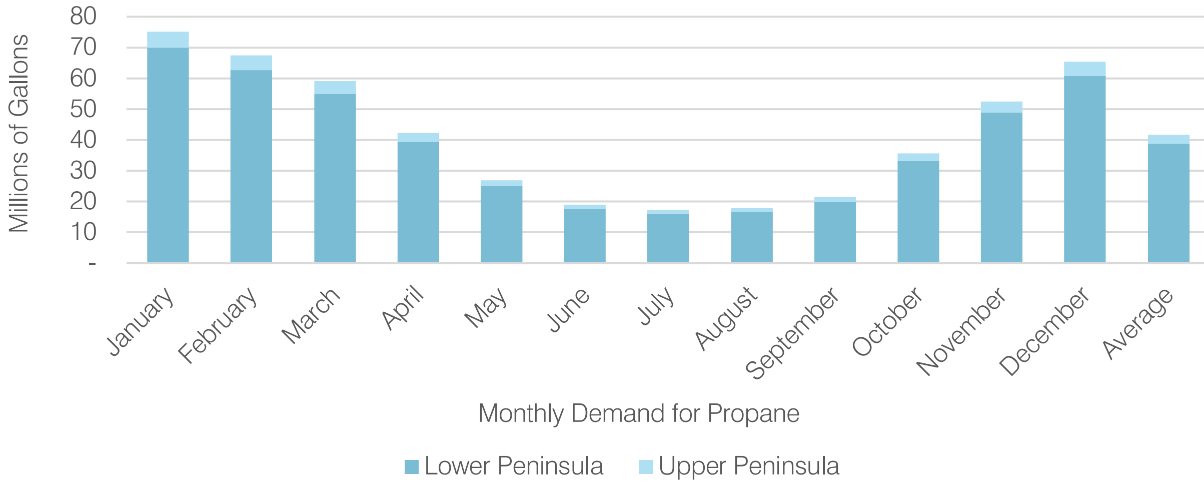
$$\text{Propane consumption} = \beta_0 + \beta_1 * \text{HDDs}$$

β_0 is the non-weather-dependent consumption.

β_1 is the increase in propane consumption for each HDD measured.

Once β_0 and β_1 were calculated, PSC substituted average HDDs for actual HDDs to calculate a weather-normalized demand curve by month. Based on average HDDs, the calculated weather-dependent propane consumption was estimated to be 59 percent and non-weather-dependent propane usage was estimated to be 41 percent. Due to the weather-dependent nature of propane consumption, PSC estimated monthly weather-normalized propane demand. This estimated demand curve exhibits substantial seasonal variation in propane demand that correlates with the observed number of HDDs throughout the year. Projected propane demand is highest during winter months, peaking in December, January, and February. The weather-normalized monthly propane demand is shown in Exhibit 43.

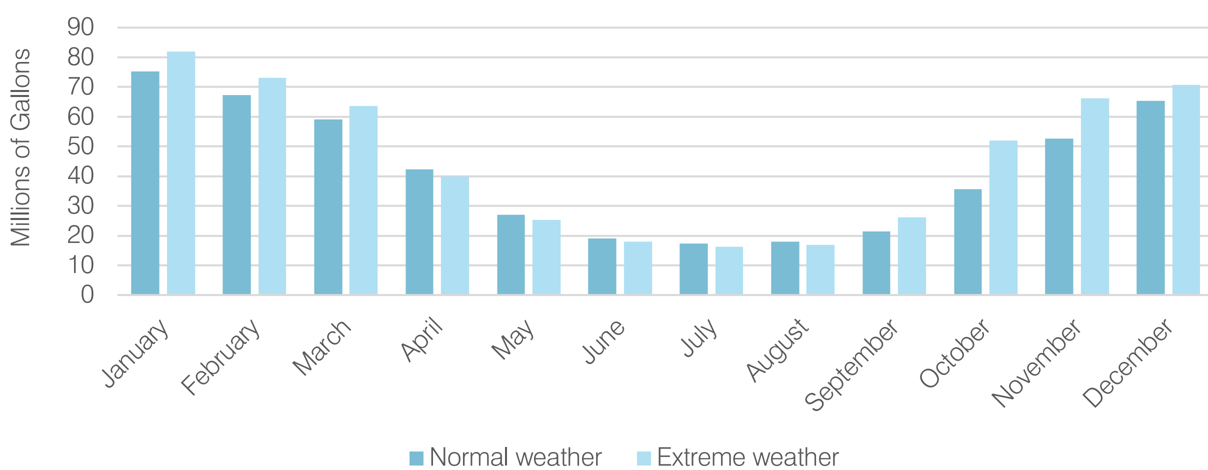
EXHIBIT 43. Weather-normalized Monthly Propane Demand



Source: PSC calculations

To estimate the impact of extreme cold weather, PSC calculated expected consumption assuming a 20 percent increase in the number of HDDs above the ten-year average. This is consistent with weather events experienced during the 2013–2014 polar vortex, during which HDDs for the heating season were 18.7 percent higher than the 2010–2018 average. Under extreme weather conditions, annual consumption of propane is projected to increase by 10 percent and peak month consumption (January) is projected to rise by 15 percent. Consumption in the Upper Peninsula is projected to increase by 18 percent under extreme weather as shown by the observation that the U.P. already experiences more HDDs than the rest of the state on average. Exhibit 44 compares the projected monthly consumption of propane under normal weather and under extreme weather.

EXHIBIT 44. Extreme Weather Monthly Propane Demand



Source: PSC calculations

Michigan Propane Supply

Determining the sources of Michigan's propane supply is an important step in assessing the impacts of different supply disruptions. Since there is limited ability to track where propane deliveries to customers originate from, analysis must rely on a series of assumptions to establish a baseline for Michigan's current propane supply. These assumptions are based on various sources of information that detail imports into the state, known propane production capacities in Michigan and neighboring states, and the movement of propane within the region. While this analysis represents PSC's best attempt to identify sources of propane supply for Michigan based on available information, there are limitations that make it impossible to quantify with certainty how much of Michigan's propane supplies come from different sources.

Supply Sources

Michigan is home to three facilities that produce propane—Plains Midstream's Rapid River terminal, Lambda Energy Resources' Kalkaska gas processing plant, and Marathon's Detroit refinery. These facilities have a combined annual output of 77.4 million gallons. For the purposes of this analysis, PSC assumes that all of the propane produced at these facilities is sold within the state.

Sarnia, Ontario, has substantial propane production capacity and is one of the closest sources of propane supply for Michigan. Sarnia propane production is directly tied to Michigan through a series of pipelines that cross the Detroit River into the state, supplying propane and other products to storage capacity in Marysville and St. Clair, Michigan. Because propane deliveries from Sarnia flow through designated pipelines, it is possible to track how much propane is imported into Michigan. The average annual volume shipped into Michigan from Sarnia amounts to approximately 224 million gallons. For the purposes of this analysis, PSC assumes that all of the propane shipped from Sarnia into Michigan is sold within the state. Combined, these four sources provide 301.5 million gallons of propane to Michigan, equating to just over 60 percent of the state's weather-adjusted demand.

While identifying specific origins for the remaining sources of propane supplies for Michigan presented an obstacle because of the inability to track shipments from state to state or from an individual facility, for the sake of this analysis, PSC assumed that a portion of Michigan's propane supplies are procured from the propane fractionation facility in Superior, Wisconsin. Nearly half of the Upper Peninsula's population lives within 200 miles of Superior, Wisconsin. While the Rapid River facility represents a closer source of propane for many U.P. customers, the proximity of the Superior facility combined with the fact that Rapid River does not produce enough propane to meet the entirety of the U.P.'s demand means Michigan customers likely receive at least some product from Superior. The Rapid River facility supplies an estimated 87.6 percent of all Upper Peninsula propane demand. For the sake of this analysis, PSC assumed that half of the remaining 12.4 percent of propane not sourced from the Rapid River is supplied from Superior, Wisconsin, totaling 2,170,000 gallons per year. This represents 6.2 percent of propane supplied to the U.P. and less than 6 percent of the total production from the Superior facility.

The remaining 196.3 million gallons of propane supply in Michigan is assumed to come from several different sources in neighboring states, including Wisconsin, Minnesota, Illinois, Indiana, and Ohio. PSC was unable to identify the amount of propane supplied per state or facility. Exhibit 45 details assumptions for Michigan's propane supply.

EXHIBIT 45. Michigan Propane Supply Sources (Gallons)

Facility	Owner	Location	Annual Production	Percent of Michigan's Supply
Rapid River Fractionator	Plains Midstream Canada	Rapid River, Michigan	30,660,000	6.13%
Kalkaska Gas Processing Plant	Lambda Energy Resources	Kalkaska, Michigan	16,096,500	3.22%
Detroit Refinery	Marathon Petroleum Corporation	Detroit, Michigan	30,660,000	6.13%
Ontario Facilities	Plains Midstream Canada	Sarnia, Ontario	224,093,940	44.82%
Superior Fractionator	Plains Midstream Canada	Superior, Wisconsin	2,170,000	0.43%
Total Identified Propane Supply Sources			**303,680,440**	**60.74%**
Other Propane Supply Sources in Neighboring States			196,319,560	39.26%
Total Propane Supply and Demand			**500,000,000**	

Note: Columns may not total due to rounding. PSC assumes that approximately 80 percent of propane produced at the Ontario facilities is sourced from Line 5 (see Appendix E).
Sources: Plains Midstream Canada 2019; Enbridge 2019; MPSC September 2019; MPSC August 2019; and U.S. EIA January 31, 2020f

Due to Michigan's unique geography and the different levels of propane demand for the Upper and Lower Peninsula, PSC apportioned propane supplies for each Peninsula. For purposes of this analysis, PSC assumes that all propane produced at Rapid River is consumed in the Upper Peninsula and that any remaining propane supplies necessary to meet demand come from Minnesota, Wisconsin, or via direct rail from Canada. According to PSC's, analysis Rapid River accounts for 87.6 percent of demand in the Upper Peninsula. For the Lower Peninsula, this analysis assumes that propane produced at facilities in Kalkaska, Detroit, and Sarnia are used exclusively within the Lower Peninsula. These facilities represent 58.2 percent of all propane consumed in the Lower Peninsula. Exhibit 46 shows the complete propane supply picture for the Upper and Lower Peninsulas.

EXHIBIT 46. Michigan Propane Supply Sources, by Peninsula (Gallons)

Upper Peninsula Propane Supply Sources

Facility	Owner	Location	Annual Production	Percentage of Peninsula's Supply
Rapid River Fractionator	Plains Midstream Canada	Rapid River, Michigan	30,660,000	87.60%
Superior Fractionator	Plains Midstream Canada	Superior, Wisconsin	2,170,000	6.20%
Other Propane Supply Sources in Neighboring States			2,170,000	6.20%
Total Upper Peninsula Propane Supply/Demand			**35,000,000**	

Lower Peninsula Propane Supply Sources

Facility	Owner	Location	Annual Production	Percentage of Peninsula's Supply
Kalkaska Gas Processing Plant	Lambda Energy Resources	Kalkaska, Michigan	16,096,500	3.50%
Detroit Refinery	Marathon Petroleum Corporation	Detroit, Michigan	30,660,000	6.60%
Ontario Facilities	Plains Midstream Canada	Sarnia, Ontario	224,093,940	48.20%
Other Propane Supply Sources in Neighboring States			194,149,560	41.80%
Total Lower Peninsula Propane Supply/Demand			**465,000,000**	

Note: PSC assumes that approximately 80 percent of propane produced at the Ontario facilities is sourced from Line 5 (see Appendix E).
Sources: Plains Midstream Canada 2019; Enbridge 2019; MPSC September 2019; MPSC August 2019; and U.S. EIA January 31, 2020f

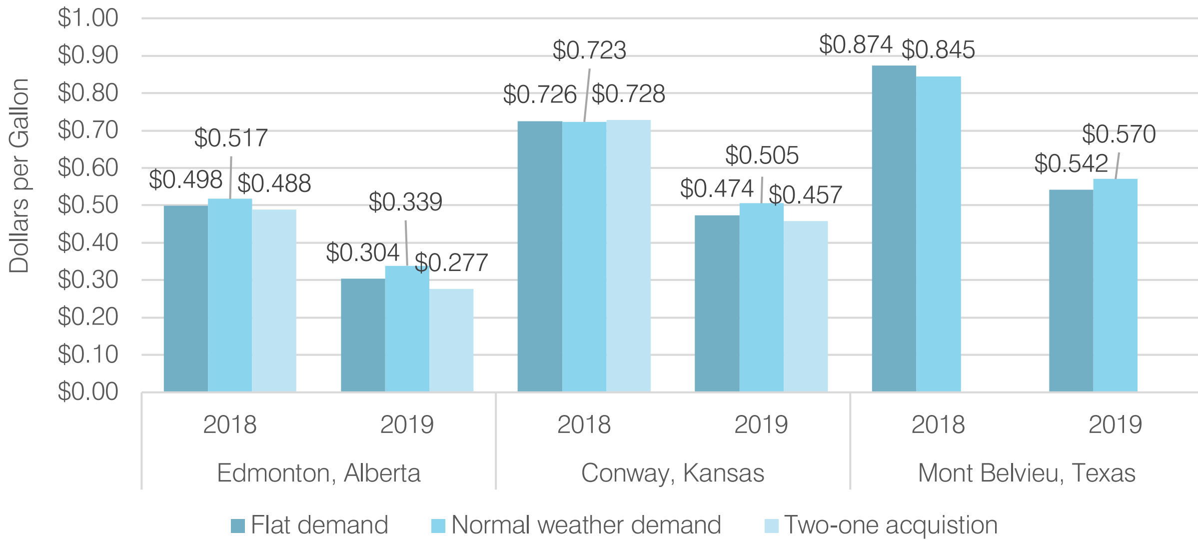
Alternative Supply Sources

PSC considered three hub locations for its modeling efforts, including Edmonton, Alberta; Conway, Kansas; and Mont Belvieu, Texas. For each hub location, there is variation in price from month to month, with some of the price variation related to seasonal fluctuations in demand. For purposes of modeling, PSC considered three acquisition patterns, including:

- Flat demand: Propane would be procured in equal amounts each month and the commodity cost of different supply alternatives would reflect the average hub price across all months of the year.
- Normal weather demand: Propane would be procured in a pattern consistent with monthly demand for propane or just in time, meaning more propane would be acquired in winter months when consumption is higher and less in summer months when consumption is lower.
- Two-one acquisition: To transport propane by rail, rail operators may require two shipments in each summer month for every shipment contracted during winter months. Since rail is only an option for shipments from Edmonton and Conway, the impact of this acquisition pattern is only calculated for these locations.

Exhibit 47 shows the variation in pricing by hub location and acquisition pattern using 2018 and 2019 monthly hub prices. Based on 2019 monthly prices, the average cost per gallon of propane from Edmonton varies from 33.9 cents per gallon when purchased consistent with monthly consumption, 30. 4 cents (or approximately 10 percent less) when purchased in even increments across all months, and 27.7 cents per gallon (or 20 percent less than the cost when purchased just in time). Flat demand, or average prices, were 35 to 40 percent lower in 2019 compared to 2018 across all locations.

EXHIBIT 47. Hub Prices by Location and Acquisition Pattern



Source: U.S. EIA January 23, 2020b; U.S. EIA November 13, 2019

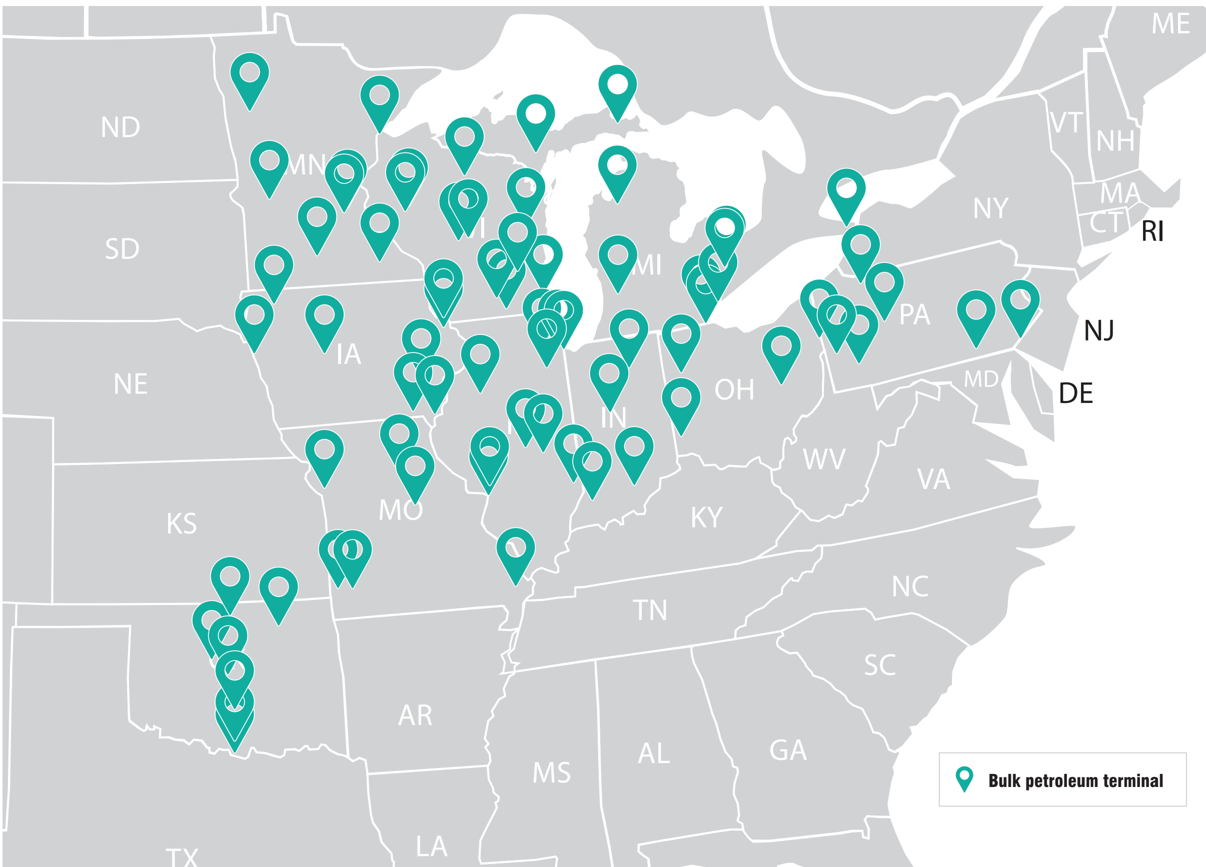
As Michigan only has a few in-state sources of propane production and depends on propane supply from other states and Canada to meet its needs, propane retailers already have to look to resources in other states for propane supplies. The need for supplies from other states will be even greater when considering the impact of potential disruptions to Michigan's current supply. PSC's modeling framework was designed to identify the lowest-cost alternative supply options for Michigan. To do this, PSC created a propane delivery model that incorporates wholesale propane prices at regional supply hubs, transportation options from these major sources of supply, and existing bulk storage terminals located in neighboring states that have NGL storage.[10]

To identify bulk terminals, PSC first consulted publicly available information from the U.S. EIA. The list of published bulk storage terminals available through the administration includes nearly 1,500 sites throughout the country; however, the data set does not provide relevant information for the types of products served or transportation options available (U.S. EIA February 2020). Instead, PSC compiled a list of petroleum terminals from the *2018 Petroleum Terminal Encyclopedia*, published by OPIS/STALSBY. This resource includes over 1,600 storage facilities in North America. Additionally, it provides more detailed information for petroleum terminals than the U.S. EIA does, including the products served, methods for supply and off-loading facilities, any pipelines serving a terminal, and storage capacity in some cases.

[10] The U.S. EIA defines bulk storage terminals as facilities "used primarily for the storage and/or marketing of petroleum products, which [have] a total bulk storage capacity of 50,000 barrels or more and/or [receive] petroleum products by tanker, barge, or pipeline" (U.S. EIA n.d.b).

PSC coded terminal information for nearly 400 petroleum terminals in the following states and provinces: Illinois, Indiana, Iowa, Kansas, Michigan, Minnesota, Missouri, Ohio, Oklahoma, Ontario, and Pennsylvania. Analysis of this data yielded, 86 terminals that serve propane and/or NGL products within close proximity to Michigan: 12 in Illinois, nine in Indiana, nine in Iowa, two in Michigan, nine in Minnesota, six in Missouri, six in Ohio, nine in Oklahoma, four in Ontario, eight in Pennsylvania, and 12 in Wisconsin.

EXHIBIT 48. Map of Selected Supply Terminals



Note: Map includes Alto, Rapid River, Kincheloe, and Kalkaska facilities, which were not contained in the original data set.
Source: Coates 2018

Delivery Points

Reflecting propane needs across the state, PSC identified five different delivery points, meaning locations to which propane is delivered within the state, for evaluating the cost of various propane supply alternatives.[11] Delivery points were selected to ensure that cost calculations reflect the variable distances from alternative supply options to different regions of the state. In an effort to maximize use of existing propane storage infrastructure, each of the selected delivery points has existing propane storage and transportation options. The five delivery locations included in this analysis are listed in Exhibit 49.

EXHIBIT 49. Delivery Points and Storage Volumes (Gallons)

Facility	Owner	Location	Region	Underground Storage Capacity	Aboveground Storage Capacity
Rapid River Terminal	Plains Midstream	Rapid River, Michigan	Central Upper Peninsula		359,940
Kincheloe Storage Terminal	NGL Supply Co.	Kincheloe, Michigan	Eastern Upper Peninsula		119,994
Kalkaska Gas Processing Plant	Lambda Energy Resources	Kalkaska, Michigan	Northern Lower Peninsula	170,100	1,530,060
Alto Storage Terminal	Plains Midstream	Alto, Michigan	Western Lower Peninsula	54,600,000	449,988
Marysville Storage Terminal	DCP Midstream	Marysville, Michigan	Eastern Lower Peninsula	336,000,000	359,940
St. Clair Storage Terminal	Plains Midstream	St. Clair, Michigan	Eastern Lower Peninsula	84,000,000	162,288

Note: Given that Marysville and St. Clair are in such close proximity to each other, PSC treated them as a single delivery point for this analysis.
Source: MPSC September 2019

Another variable taken into consideration when evaluating alternative propane supply routes is the transportation mode for delivery to selected locations. Trucking is an option for all five delivery points, and every site, with the exception of Rapid River, has access to rail. Only Marysville and St. Clair are served by pipelines that currently ship propane.

[11] Given the close proximity of Marysville and St. Clair, Michigan, the two locations were treated as a single delivery point for this analysis. This is also noted for Exhibit 49, which separates the two locations for granularity of data.

EXHIBIT 50. Transportation Options for Delivery Points

Facility	Transportation Options
Rapid River Terminal	Truck
Kincheloe Storage Terminal	Rail and truck
Kalkaska Gas Processing Plant	Rail and truck
Alto Storage Terminal	Rail and truck
St. Clair/Marysville Storage Terminals	Pipeline, rail, and truck

Source: MPSC August 2019; Plains Midstream Canada 2019; DCP Midstream, pers. comm.

Transportation Cost Assumptions

The next step in the development of modeling parameters involved identifying the costs associated with transporting and storing necessary propane supplies. PSC's analysis focused on establishing per-unit costs for propane transportation via truck and rail that could be applied to all supply alternatives and account for the variable costs associated with the distance traveled. Rail and trucking were the primary modes of transportation considered for final delivery to supply points in Michigan, due to the lack of propane supply pipelines into the state, except for pipelines connecting Sarnia and Southeast Michigan.

Rail

Shipment of propane by rail has increased steadily since 2010, both in terms of rail imports from Canada and movement of propane by rail within the U.S. During 2018, more than 2 billion gallons of propane were shipped from PADD 2, more than double the volume shipped from PADD 2 in 2014 (U.S. EIA January 31, 2020g.). The consistent and expanding shipment of propane from Canada reflects the overall growth in the production of NGLs in western Canada and the need to move these products to end users. The increasing use of rail to move propane supplies is also evidence of limited pipeline capacity to bring product to market and suggests that rail can be a feasible supply option for propane. What determines the viability of rail as a supply option is the cost and availability. Four of the delivery points identified in this study (Kincheloe, Alto, Kalkaska, and Marysville) have existing rail connections, making rail an available option throughout the state.

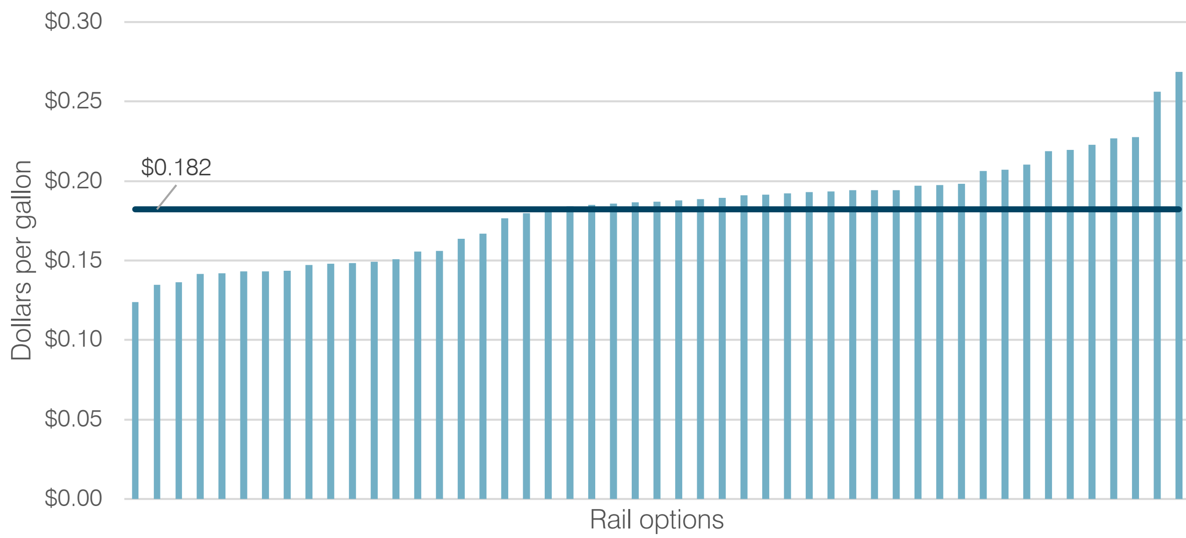
Using the three major hubs as the origin point, PSC identified transportation pathways to delivery points in Michigan, the ownership of various segments of routes, and the distance traveled for each segment of a route. Since class-one rail carriers do not serve one of the delivery points—Kalkaska, Michigan—PSC was not able to identify variable costs for this alternative using the Surface Transportation Board's Railroad Cost Program.[12] Because there are several potential routes that shippers could take to reach delivery locations, PSC constructed more than one rail delivery route for several locations. PSC calculated associated costs for each of the 49 potential rail routes from Edmonton, Conway, and Mont Belvieu to include in the modeling of alternative supply source.

PSC calculated the per-car and subsequently per-gallon costs associated with each supply route. The least-costly rail option in terms of variable cost was $0.124 per gallon. The highest-cost option was nearly

[12] The Railroad Cost Program is part of the Surface Transportation Board's Uniform Railroad Costing System which allows users to estimate the costs of providing specific railroad services (STB 2011).

$0.30 per gallon. The average for the 49 delivery routes was $0.182 per gallon, as shown in Exhibit C4 in Appendix C.

EXHIBIT 51. Range of Variable Costs for Rail Options, per Gallon



Source: PSC calculations

The range of cost options from the three hubs indicates that variable rail shipment costs can be a determining factor in the cost-effectiveness of rail alternatives. The hub with the lowest-average variable cost for supply routes was Edmonton, which came in at $0.151 per gallon. This is despite having the longest overall distance travelled. Options from Conway had the next lowest average distance and came in less than $0.01 per gallon higher than routes from Edmonton. Variable costs from shipping via rail from Mont Belvieu were the most expensive on average. All of the rail supply alternatives from Mont Belvieu had average variable costs that were greater than the average cost option.

EXHIBIT 52. Average Variable Cost and Distance for Rail Alternatives

Origin Hub	Average Distance (Miles)	Average Cost (Dollars per Gallon)
Edmonton	1,621.0	$0.151
Conway	1,355.1	$0.173
Mont Belvieu	1,579.7	$0.203
All Options	1,530.4	$0.182

Source: PSC calculations

A full discussion of cost assumptions for rail is provided in Appendix C.

Truck

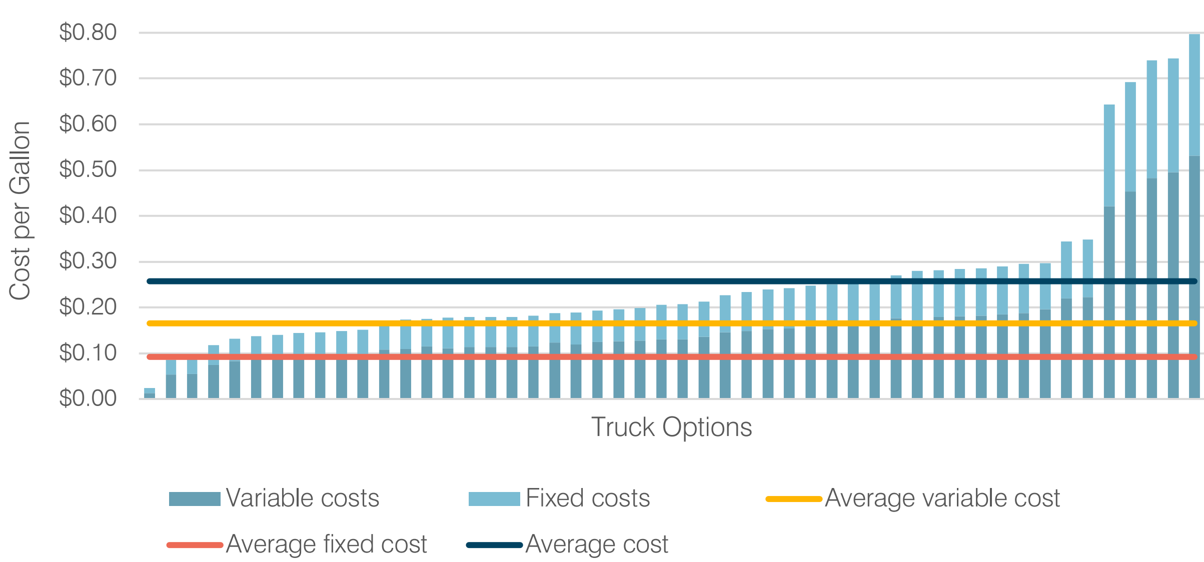
There is limited public information available related to trucking propane; however, it is clear from existing infrastructure configurations that trucking would be an increasingly important component of propane delivery in the event of supply disruption. The Rapid River terminal relies exclusively on trucking for distributing its propane production, and every other delivery point examined in this study relies on trucking to move product at some point. Using trucks to move propane has the advantage of being adaptable to changing conditions in a way that fixed infrastructure assets like rail and pipelines are not. Trucks carry smaller volumes of fuel and are typically used for more localized supply options and propane delivery between points within the state; however, use of trucking for propane transport into the state will likely increase under the scenarios considered.

PSC analyzed trucking routes from ten locations (nine terminals and one hub) to the five Michigan delivery points. Some of the origin points for trucking options included existing bulk terminals in the region. In total, PSC identified more than 50 routes between these origin and delivery points as well as their associated distances and transit time estimates.

PSC determined the cost of propane trucking for each of the routes identified based on a comprehensive cost analysis that included fixed costs, variable costs per mile, and variable hourly costs. These types of costs were also broken down into capital costs associated with truck and trailer ownership; incremental storage to accommodate increased volumes; additional transloading equipment; as well as variable costs for fuel, maintenance, insurance, and labor. A full discussion of cost assumptions for trucking is provided in Appendix D.

Using these estimates, PSC calculated the variable and fixed costs per gallon of propane shipped for each route. Exhibit 53 provides the range of fixed and variable costs for the possible routes for a single truck operating at full capacity. Average variable costs are $0.17 per gallon and average fixed costs are $0.09 per gallon. The highest-cost options represent truck transport from Edmonton, Alberta. Because of long cycle time from this location, relatively few gallons are delivered, which increases costs per gallon.

EXHIBIT 53. Range of Variable and Fixed Costs for Truck Options, per Gallon



Source: PSC calculations

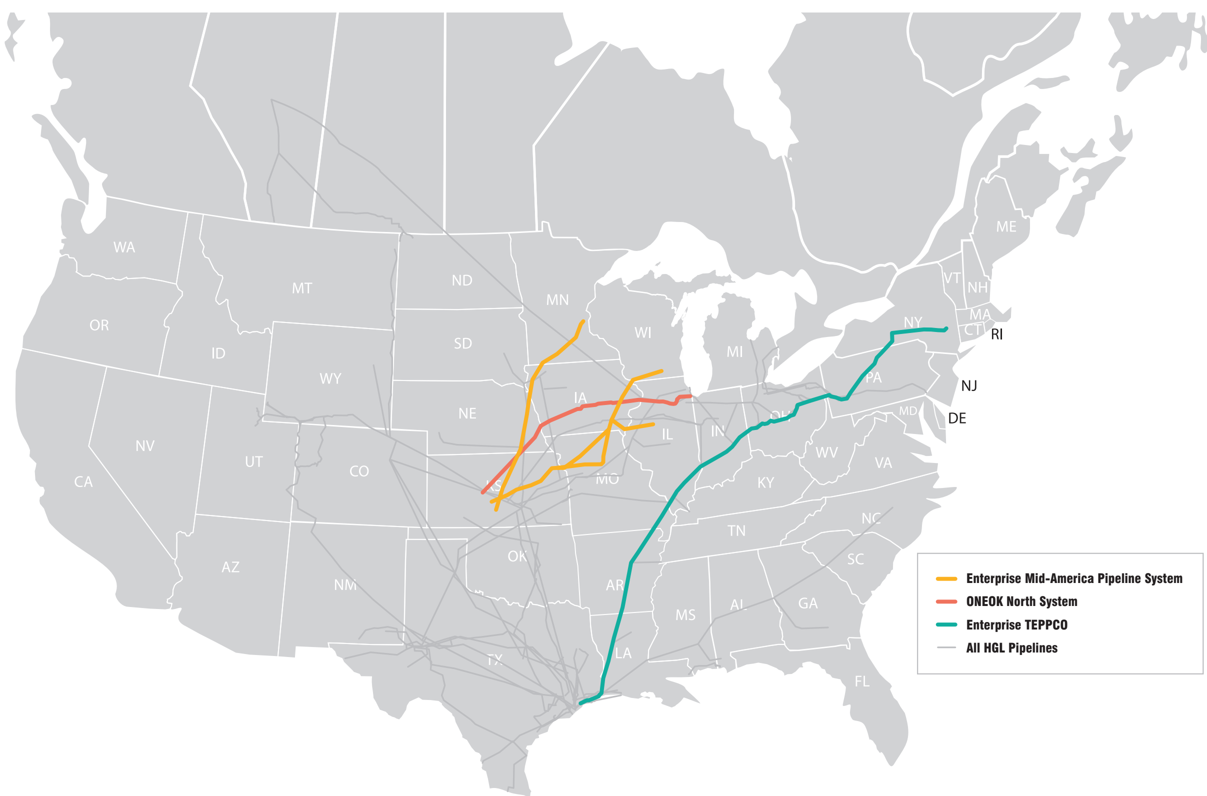
PSC's analysis is based on a single truck; however, some fixed-cost components, including transloader equipment, storage, and overhead, could be spread across a fleet of trucks, reducing the fixed costs allocated to each gallon delivered. Increasing fleet size to ten trucks would reduce average truck transport costs from $0.26 per gallon to $0.019 per gallon.

Pipeline

Propane supplies in North America are structured around several regional hubs that have sizeable production and storage facilities. In addition, these hubs are the epicenters of propane supply pipelines for the continent. Pipelines make up the vast majority of propane supply movements in the U.S., as they can ship large volumes long distances and operate at near continuous rates. Though there are advantages to pipelines, they cannot address every propane supply need. There are only three propane product pipelines that bring product into the Midwest and within proximity of Michigan—the TEPPCO pipeline out of Mont Belvieu, Texas; the Mid-America Conway North Pipeline system from Conway, Kansas; and the ONEOK North Pipeline out of Kansas (see Exhibit 54).

Each of these pipelines has several delivery points in PADD 2 and neighboring states from which Michigan could potentially access propane. Published pipeline tariffs provide the location of destination points along pipelines and the cost associated with shipment. PSC reviewed tariffs for the three pipelines and developed a list of potential supply points and their associated costs. These supply points are integrated into the supply options evaluated in the modeling process.

EXHIBIT 54. Hydrocarbon Gas Liquids Pipelines Map



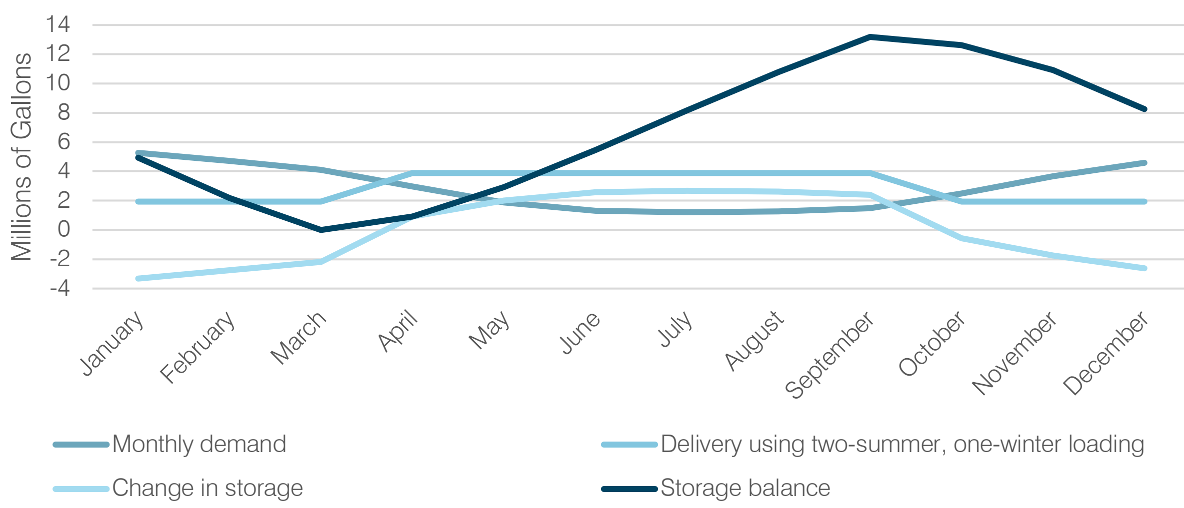
Source: U.S. EIA n.d.c

Storage Cost Assumptions

Storage capacity is a factor for consideration when determining acquisition patterns for gas purchasing. Because of monthly variation in hub prices, it may be advantageous to purchase propane in off-peak times, generally nonheating months, to benefit from lower fuel prices. Further, supply shipped by rail may have specific delivery requirements—e.g., some rail providers require two shipments in summer months for every shipment provided in winter months. In order to accommodate propane acquisition that varies from the consumption pattern, storage is required. To determine the storage capacity requirements, PSC examined how supplies would be drawn from or added to storage if propane were delivered in equal amounts each month or in a ratio of two to one in nonheating and heating months.

Assuming propane deliveries follow the two-to-one ratio, the Upper Peninsula would receive 3.89 million gallons per month from April through September and 1.94 million gallons per month from October to January. This results in a gradual increase in propane storage volumes beginning in April and a peak storage volume of 13.19 million gallons in September. As demand increases during the winter months, storage volumes gradually decline through March. Procuring supply using this alternate propane acquisition pattern would require at least 13 million gallons of storage. PSC estimates that the current storage capacity in the Upper Peninsula is approximately 10.8 million gallons, of which 1.5 million gallons is aboveground tank storage at the retail level and 9.2 million is in the form of customer propane tanks. Exhibit 55 shows the implications of this propane procurement strategy and the monthly changes in demand, deliveries, and storage volumes.

EXHIBIT 55. Upper Peninsula Storage Needs, Two-to-one Delivery Ratio (Millions of Gallons)



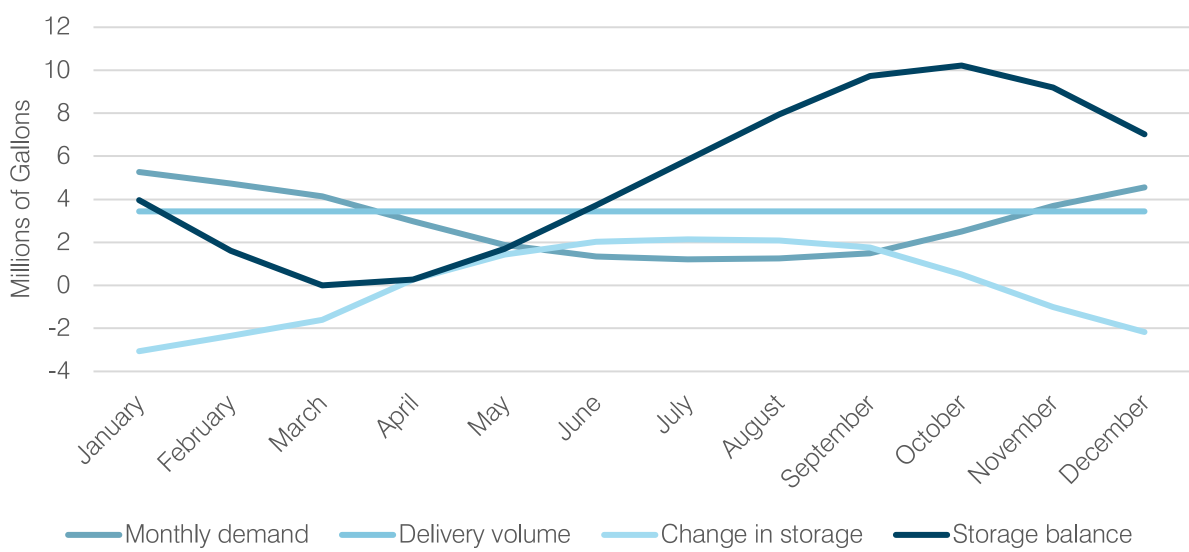
Month	Monthly Demand	Delivery Volume	Change in Storage	Ending Storage Balance
January	5.27	1.94	-3.32	4.96
February	4.72	1.94	-2.77	2.19
March	4.13	1.94	-2.19	0.00

Month	Monthly Demand	Delivery Volume	Change in Storage	Ending Storage Balance
April	2.97	3.89	0.92	0.92
May	1.89	3.89	2.00	2.93
June	1.33	3.89	2.56	5.48
July	1.21	3.89	2.68	8.16
August	1.25	3.89	2.64	10.80
September	1.50	3.89	2.39	**13.19**
October	2.49	1.94	-0.55	12.64
November	3.68	1.94	-1.73	10.91
December	4.57	1.94	-2.63	8.28

Source: PSC calculations

In the alternative supply scenario considered where propane is delivered at a flat rate for each month, PSC observed similar trends to those exhibited in the two-to-one delivery ratio alternative. To meet the total propane demand in the Upper Peninsula, deliveries would need to be 3.44 million gallons per month. Storage volumes would increase steadily from April to October, but the peak storage volume would be only 10.22 million gallons in the peak month (October). Though the Upper Peninsula would need less storage capacity in this alternative, Exhibit 56 shows the implications of this propane procurement strategy and the monthly changes in demand, deliveries, and storage volumes.

EXHIBIT 56. Upper Peninsula Storage Needs, Equal Monthly Deliveries (Millions of Gallons)



Month	Monthly Demand	Delivery Volume	Change in Storage	Storage Balance
January	5.27	3.44	-3.06	3.96

Month	Monthly Demand	Delivery Volume	Change in Storage	Storage Balance
February	4.72	3.44	-2.36	1.61
March	4.13	3.44	-1.61	0.00
April	2.97	3.44	0.27	0.27
May	1.89	3.44	1.42	1.69
June	1.33	3.44	2.02	3.71
July	1.21	3.44	2.14	5.85
August	1.25	3.44	2.10	7.95
September	1.50	3.44	1.77	9.72
October	2.49	3.44	0.50	**10.22**
November	3.68	3.44	-1.02	9.19
December	4.57	3.44	-2.17	7.02

Source: PSC calculations

Each of these procurement alternatives would potentially require additional storage capacity to meet propane demand. The bulk of storage volume in the Upper Peninsula, 85 percent, is in the form of customer propane tanks, and as such, storage use possibilities are limited. According to a survey of propane providers conducted by the MPSC as part of the 2019 Statewide Energy Assessment, 55 percent of customers are enrolled in programs that allow their propane provider to fill their propane tank as needed, referred to as a keep-full or courtesy-fill program. This enables customer-level storage resources to act as distributed storage and thus to be used as part of providers' procurement strategies. Assuming 55 percent of customers in the Upper Peninsula are enrolled in a keep-full program, up to 5 million gallons of customer storage could be utilized to ensure adequate propane storage volumes. The limitation of customer-level storage is that overall propane volumes could be adequate but individual customers who are purchasing propane on an as needed basis could potentially be vulnerable to supply issues.

Given potential storage needs to ensure adequate propane supplies, PSC estimated incremental storage volumes and associated costs for the Upper Peninsula. Looking at a range of storage expansion scenarios PSC ended up with three options, a low, medium, and high storage expansion. These scenarios reflect the levels of storage additions required based on reliance on alternate procurement patterns and utilization of retail and end-user storage as described below:

- **Low-storage option:** Under this option, there would be higher reliance on just-in-time propane delivery and utilization of retail and customer-level storage.
- **Medium-storage option:** Under this option, there would be reliance on combination of just-in-time and flat demand acquisition of propane or utilization of retail and customer-level storage.
- **High-storage option:** Under this option, incremental bulk storage is used to allow increased purchase of propane during nonheating months and ensure supply availability during heating months.

The low storage scenario results in 1.5 million gallons of new storage. The medium storage scenario would add 4.75 million gallons, and the high scenario would increase storage by 8 million gallons. Storage investment alternatives and associated costs are shown in Exhibit 57 Underlying calculations for storage costs are provided in Appendix F.

EXHIBIT 57. Upper Peninsula Storage Investment Costs Across Low, Medium, and High Scenarios

Storage Expansion Scenarios		Low	Medium	High
A.	New U.P. storage required (millions of gallons)	1,500,000	4,750,000	8,000,000
B.	Number of new storage tanks required (90,000 gallon)	16.67	52.78	88.89
C.	Estimated cost of one 90,000-gallon storage tank at 15 percent amortization rate over 20 years	$1,106,103	$1,106,103	$1,106,103
D.	Total estimated storage cost (B x C)	$18,435,054	$58,377,671	$98,320,288
E.	Storage costs per gallon (D/20 years/32.5 million gallons)	$0.150	$0.085	$0.028

Source: PSC calculations

Other Assumptions

There were a number of limitations to PSC's analysis of propane supply alternatives, including data availability, companies' willingness to provide certain information, and regulatory oversight of the industry. Due to these limitations, PSC has had to make a number of assumptions about propane supply dynamics and business decisions to assess propane supply alternatives. These assumptions have been vetted through conversations with industry participants, MPSC staff, and publicly available information. These assumptions were ultimately selected by PSC for the purposes of this analysis and are detailed below.

Focus on Propane Delivery

Given the limited propane processing capacity in the state and the intent of this analysis to identify alternative supplies of propane to meet customer needs, PSC did not consider alternatives that involved supply of NGLs or other feedstock to Michigan consumers. PSC assumed that without additional investment in propane production facilities, Michigan would rely on propane delivery from out of state and any investment in new production capacity would not be available to address short-term supply needs.

Propane Supply Availability

As profiled above, propane production has been growing across the continent in recent years. At the same time, propane demand has remained relatively flat, which has led producers to look for alternative markets for their products, predominantly exports to Asia, Europe, and Central and South America. Given current production levels, PSC assumes that North America will have adequate propane supplies available to meet Michigan demand. The limitation is the ability to cost-effectively transport product and to compete with greater demand from export markets.

Propane Supply Sources

The vast majority of propane produced in North America comes from three regional hubs in Edmonton, Alberta; Conway, Kansas; and Mont Belvieu, Texas. There are other sources of propane closer to Michigan, such as propane processing in the Chicago area, refineries in the region, or natural gas field processing in Ohio and Pennsylvania; however, price information is not available for these sources. Given the amount of propane produced and stored at these three hub locations, as well as the availability of price data for these locations, PSC assumes that these will be the primary sources of alternative propane supplies for Michigan.

Available Pipeline Capacity

PSC identified three pipelines that deliver propane into the region, the TEPPCO pipeline, Mid-America Conway North Pipeline, and ONEOK North Pipeline. While PSC was able to determine the products delivered, delivery points, total volume shipped, and associated prices, it was not possible to identify whether these pipelines had additional capacity to supply propane necessary to meet Michigan's needs. As such, PSC assumed that it would be possible to procure a portion of Michigan's propane needs from these pipelines.

Rail Supply Availability

Rail plays an important role in propane movements into the U.S. from Canada, between PADDs, and within regions. PSC assumes that existing rail capacity will be able to accommodate increased propane movements necessary to facilitate propane supply alternatives considered in this analysis. However, there are several potential limitations to relying on rail for propane supplies. Railroad strikes, protests impacting supply movements, and capacity constraints all impacted rail shipments in 2019. Additionally, rail, though able to move large volumes, does not have the same ability to deliver continuous supplies in the same manner that pipelines can. Other concerns about timeliness of rail shipments and the availability of rail delivery points are also potential challenges.

Propane Production from Refineries

The alternative supply scenarios examined in this report, impact more than propane supply. If disruptions occur to the infrastructure included in scenarios one and two, there will also be a disruption in the delivery of crude oil to refineries in Ontario, southeastern Michigan, and northern Ohio. As these refineries also produce propane as biproduct of crude oil refining, there are potential impacts to propane supplies from these sources. PSC assumes that propane production levels from these facilities will not be impacted as a result of the scenarios considered because the facilities will be able to access crude oil supplies from alternative sources. This analysis does not consider any alternatives for crude oil supply.

Propane Production from Utica and Marcellus Shale Plays

Extensive NGL resources are available from the Utica and Marcellus shale plays in eastern Ohio and the Appalachian region. Currently, pipeline infrastructure for delivering propane from this region to Michigan is limited, but trucking and rail could be supply options. However, PSC is limited in considering these resources in the model of alternatives because there is no spot price data available for this region. As such, these options have not been considered in this assessment. The expansion of the Utopia East pipeline could also be an option in the long term for shipping propane to Michigan, but this infrastructure would require additional investment and time.

Continued Operation of Superior Wisconsin

The Superior propane fractionator is supplied by Enbridge Line 1; however, the facility is not large enough to consume all of the NGL volume transported on the pipeline. Instead, NGLs continue to flow from Superior through Michigan on Line 5. For this analysis, PSC assumes that the Superior, Wisconsin, facility would continue operation in the event of a Line 5 closure and would continue to be supplied by Line 1 or receive NGLs from another source in Western Canada or the North Dakota region.

Reconfiguration of Rapid River

Of the three scenarios considered for this analysis, Line 5 and the Rapid River facility are impacted in two of them. This analysis does not consider alternative sources of NGL supplies to serve Rapid River and assumes that the facility would cease operating as a propane producer. However, given its central location and existing infrastructure, PSC assumes that Rapid River can continue to play a role in the propane supply picture for the Upper Peninsula by serving as a storage hub for propane delivery. Additional investment in rail capacity could potentially resupply the facility with NGL feedstock, but these considerations are beyond the scope of this analysis.

Propane Storage Capacity

The rebalancing of propane supplies will most likely require investment in infrastructure either to accommodate different transportation methods or supply configurations. PSC assumes that all alternative supply options considered would require some level of investment in storage capacity to facilitate changing delivery patterns associated with supply alternatives.

Propane Supply Scenarios

In consultation with EGLE, the MPSC, and U.P. Energy Task Force, PSC identified several propane supply scenarios that would alter Michigan's current propane supply configuration. These scenarios do not represent every potential disruption that Michigan could face and were not selected based on a formal assessment of risks facing the state's propane supply. Instead, these scenarios were developed based on direction provided in Governor Whitmer's executive order 2019-14, the input of task force members, findings from PSC's research, and information compiled through interviews with industry participants. Though not comprehensive, this set of scenarios and the subsequent analysis of alternatives provides a framework for reviewing other potential supply disruptions the state could face.

PSC's analysis of propane supply alternatives is based on addressing several potential disruptions to Michigan's propane supplies. The three supply scenarios selected for inclusion in this analysis were viewed as the most likely disruptions and those that would have the greatest impact on Michigan's propane supplies. Each of these scenarios and the applicable sensitivities have a quantifiable impact on Michigan's propane supply. Before defining the extent of the impact for each scenario considered, PSC worked to establish reasonable assumptions for the current state of propane supplies in Michigan. Underlying calculations for propane supply are provided in Appendix E.

Scenario One: Supply Disruption on Enbridge's Line 1

Enbridge's Lakehead system is a series of petroleum pipelines that transport products from Edmonton, Alberta, to Superior, Wisconsin, and subsequently on to markets in the Midwest and Eastern Canada. The Lakehead system transports a variety of products that are part of the supply chain for propane, including crude oil and NGLs. Crude oil and NGLs are transported on Enbridge's Line 1 from Edmonton to Superior and subsequently on Line 5 from Superior to the Rapid River fractionator and ultimately onto Sarnia. Line 1 has the capacity to ship 9,954,000 gallons or 237,000 barrels of crude oil and NGLs per day, of which approximately 33 percent is NGL and the remaining portion is crude oil. Line 5 has more than double the capacity of Line 1 and ships 21,000,000 gallons or 540,000 barrels of crude oil and NGLs per day. NGLs make up approximately 16 percent of the total volume shipped on Line 5 (Enbridge 2019).

The NGLs shipped via Lines 1 and 5 are the source for several propane fractionation facilities, including Superior, Wisconsin; Rapid River, Michigan; and Sarnia, Ontario. Together the propane production facilities served by Lines 1 and 5 represent 5.1 million gallons per day of gross operating capacity (Plains Midstream Canada 2019). Total propane production from these facilities supplied to Michigan customers amounts to 60.74 percent of Michigan's statewide propane consumption. This represents over 93.8 percent of the Upper Peninsula's propane supplies. PSC assumes that only a portion of propane imported from Sarnia is derived from NGLs delivered by Line 5.[13] Of the 224,093,940 gallons delivered to Michigan from Sarnia each year, PSC estimates that 199,428,558 million gallons or 89 percent are sourced from Line 5. The cumulative propane supplies jeopardized by an outage on Line 1 results in shortfall of 256,923,940 million gallons of propane for the state of Michigan, the equivalent to 46.5 percent of statewide supplies and 42.9 percent of the Lower Peninsula's propane supplies.

In addition to NGLs, Line 5 carries over 17.5 million gallons of crude oil per day, serving refineries in Lower Michigan, Ontario, and Ohio (Enbridge pers. comm.). While a portion of this product will end up as propane, the vast majority is refined for other petroleum products. PSC's analysis does not assume a direct impact on Michigan's propane supplies as a result because refineries supplying propane to Michigan will be able to source alternative crude oil supplies from locations out of state and produce roughly the same amount of propane.

EXHIBIT 58. Impact of Scenario One: Supply Disruption on Enbridge's Line 1

Facility	Owner	Location	Annual Production	Percentage of Peninsula's Supply
Rapid River Fractionator	Plains Midstream Canada	Rapid River, Michigan	30,660,000	87.6%

[13] PSC could not verify that Sarnia receives feedstock for propane production from other sources in addition to Line 5. Shipments of NGLs to Sarnia via Line 5, provided by Enbridge, and the net imports from Sarnia to Michigan, provided by the U.S. EIA form the basis of this assumption. If Sarnia sourced NGLs exclusively from Line 5, the Plains Midstream Canada facility located in Sarnia would have a capacity utilization rate of 72 percent (comparing rated capacity to actual production). PSC assumed that Sarnia operated at a higher capacity rate (95 percent) for the development of supply assumptions, which would indicate that only a portion of production from the region is supplied by Line 5. Using a lower capacity factor assumption would increase the proportion of propane imported from Sarnia that is attributable to Line 5. PSC's analysis includes calculations for supply impacts of a conservative assumption and an assumption that Line 5 is the only source of supply to Sarnia. Plains Midstream Canada did not return repeated requests to provide input on these assumptions. PSC's approach is a conservative estimate of Line 5's contribution to Michigan's propane demand and is in line with other estimates. A complete discussion of supply assumptions is provided in Appendix E.

Facility	Owner	Location	Annual Production	Percentage of Peninsula's Supply
Superior Fractionator	Plains Midstream Canada	Superior, Wisconsin	2,170,000	6.2%
Total Upper Peninsula Propane Supply Impact			**32,830,000**	**93.8%**
Ontario Facilities	Plains Midstream Canada	Sarnia, Ontario	199,428,558	42.9%
Total Lower Peninsula Propane Supply Impact			**199,428,558**	**42.9%**
Total Statewide Propane Supply Impact			**232,258,558**	**46.5%**

Source: PSC calculations

Scenario Two: Supply Disruption on Enbridge's Line 5

Enbridge's Line 5 transports light crude oil and NGLs from Superior, Wisconsin, through Michigan to Sarnia, Ontario. The total capacity of Line 5 is 540,000 barrels or 22,680,000 gallons per day. Enbridge estimates that 21,000,000 gallons of combined product is shipped per day. NGLs represent nearly 16 percent of the total volume shipped on Line 5 (Enbridge 2019).

Line 5 supplies NGLs to the Rapid River facility in the Upper Peninsula and the Sarnia complex in Ontario. Combined, Rapid River and Sarnia have over 4.7 million gallons per day (Plains Midstream Canada 2019). The cumulative propane supplies jeopardized by an outage on Line 5 results in shortfall of 230.1 million gallons of propane for the state of Michigan, the equivalent to 46 percent of statewide supplies. These facilities represent 87.6 percent of supplies for the Upper Peninsula and 42.9 percent of the Lower Peninsula's supplies.

In addition to NGLs, Line 5 carries more than 17.5 million gallons of crude oil per day, serving refineries in Lower Michigan, Ontario, and Ohio (Enbridge pers. comm.). While a portion of this product will end up as propane, the vast majority is refined for other petroleum products. PSC's analysis does not assume a significant impact on Michigan's propane supplies as a result of a potential reduction in propane productions from refineries drawing crude oil from Line 5.

EXHIBIT 59. Impact of Scenario Two: Supply Disruption on Enbridge's Line 5

Facility	Owner	Location	Annual Production	Percentage of Peninsula's Supply
Rapid River Fractionator	Plains Midstream Canada	Rapid River, Michigan	30,660,000	87.6%
Total Upper Peninsula Propane Supply Impact			**30,660,000**	**87.6%**
Ontario Facilities	Plains Midstream Canada	Sarnia, Ontario	199,428,558	42.9%
Total Lower Peninsula Propane Supply Impact			**199,428,558**	**42.9%**
Total Statewide Propane Supply Impact			**230,088,558**	**46.02%**

Source: PSC calculations

Scenario Three: Weather-related Supply Disruption

As propane demand fluctuates seasonally based on the need for space heating or for other weather-related end uses, such as grain drying, it is vital to consider the role weather can play in creating potential disruptions to propane supply. There are numerous examples in recent years that highlight the impact weather can have in driving propane demand from month to month. Given the variable impact weather can have, it makes sense to consider a scenario where extreme weather creates challenges for meeting propane supplies.

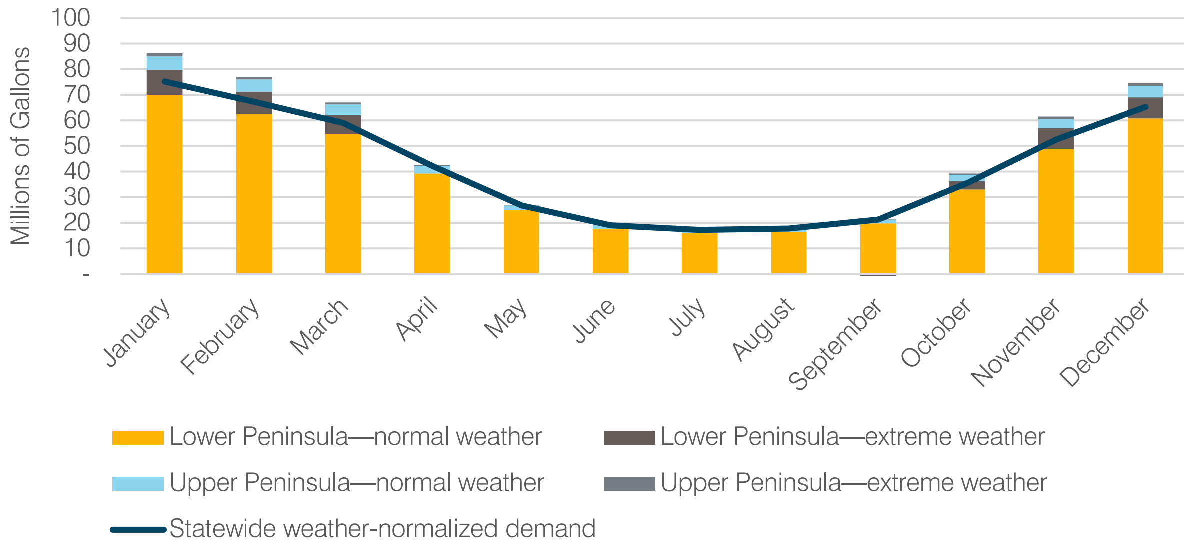
The basis for this scenario is formed by the experience of the polar vortex that occurred during the winter of 2013–2014. Winter temperatures for the Midwest and across the country were well below average, which led to increased consumption for home heating fuels. Across the energy sector, supply issues threatened energy production and delivery, and propane users in the Midwest were strongly affected. One of the main reasons for this was the fact that 36 percent of all households that depend on propane are in the Midwest and two key elements of propane supply into the region were not operating. The Cochin pipeline, which until March 2014 carried propane from western Canada into the Midwest, was reversed, decreasing supply options, and a Line 5 outage limited regional propane supply.[14] Another part of the challenge was the extreme cold, with temperatures nearly 20 percent lower than the average for the previous ten years. Customers used more propane to combat the cold, which stressed storage volumes and distribution centers across the region. Hub, wholesale, and residential prices all rose between January and February 2014, and it took the industry months to replenish storage levels. Government officials and propane providers took a close look at how to guard against a similar event in the future.

Scenario three does not incorporate the exact same confluence of events that led to the dramatic propane price spikes across the Midwest in early 2014. Instead, this scenario looks at the impact similar weather conditions would have on Michigan propane demand and the alternatives that are available for Michigan consumers to access propane supplies. Because the 2013–2014 polar vortex experience was brought on by a series of events, PSC will also look at how extreme weather coupled with other supply-related impacts would impact Michigan consumers, this is discussed in the following section related to sensitivities analysis.

As modeled for this analysis, an extreme weather scenario that results in a 20 percent increase in HDDs will lead to a 10 percent increase in annual propane consumption in Michigan. The seasonal nature of propane demand combined with cold weather events occurring during winter months means that impacts on propane consumption during winter months will be substantially higher than at other times. In the Upper Peninsula, propane demand is estimated to increase 22 percent each month from November through March. Demand in the Lower Peninsula also increases as a result of colder temperatures, rising more than 13 percent during winter months. The impact of this scenario on monthly demand is shown below in Exhibit 60.

[14] Though the Cochin pipeline continued shipping propane to U.S. markets until Mach 2014, the pipeline was operating at approximately 50 percent of its historical capacity starting in April 2013, while existing pump stations were reconfigured to reverse the pipeline's flow (Harvest Land Cooperative 2012).

EXHIBIT 60. Impact of Scenario Three: Weather-related Supply Disruption



Source: PSC calculations

Modeling Sensitivities

The sensitivities included in this analysis, represent different assumptions for ways that external factors can impact supply scenarios and enable an additional layer of scrutiny for evaluating the short- and long-term impacts of potential disruptions on Michigan's propane supply needs.

Demand Reduction Through Conservation

One sensitivity included in the analysis of propane supply alternatives is the potential for reducing propane consumption through enhanced investment in energy efficiency for customers. Energy-efficiency programs have consistently demonstrated that they can yield long-term savings for customers as they eliminate energy waste and reduce overall energy consumption. These programs are not yet as widespread for customers who depend on deliverable fuels. PSC's sensitivity will consider what energy-efficiency savings measures deployed on a statewide basis could do to lower total propane demand and the impact these investments could have on the supply alternatives being considered. PSC demand reduction sensitivity is based on demonstrated performance in natural gas energy-efficiency program delivery and assumes that the state can achieve 1.5 percent annual demand reductions for a ten-year period.

Weather

PSC's weather-dependent propane demand assumes that Michigan's heating needs will be consistent with past experience (based on a weighted average for HDDs during a ten-year period). However, there is sometimes significant variability in weather and subsequently home heating needs. PSC determined that applying a sensitivity to the analysis for propane supply alternatives would help the state be better prepared in the case of a propane supply disruption. PSC has developed two different weather sensitivities that will be layered with the analysis of supply scenarios—one for above-average seasonal heating demands and one for below-average heating demand. These scenarios will impact the monthly propane consumption for Michigan households and drive different supply considerations for propane providers. In the case of a colder-than-average heating season, propane consumption during affected months could rise as much as 17 percent statewide.

For the extreme weather scenarios, PSC utilized the regression model used to create a weather-normalized monthly demand curve, increasing HDDs by 20 percent for the severe weather case and decreasing HDDs by 15 percent for the mild-weather scenario. Overall consumption is estimated to increase by 10 percent in the severe weather case and decrease by 7 percent in the case of mild weather.

Customer Storage Optimization

Propane consumption is a highly seasonal industry. As discussed above, 40 percent of the state's propane demand is not weather dependent, meaning that more than 40 percent of propane consumption is for space heating or other weather-related end uses. Given the variability in propane consumption customers, retailers and propane marketers rely on storage to safely and reliably deliver propane when it is needed. There are 320,680 households in Michigan that use propane for their primary space heating needs, which equates to 8.2 percent of all households (U.S. Census Bureau 2018). Assuming the average household has a 500-gallon tank holding 400 gallons of propane, the total available storage capacity for Michigan's households is nearly 150 million gallons.[15] This is equal to 38 percent of total residential propane consumption.

One way to better prepare for propane supply disruptions is through the optimization of all storage resources, which includes customer-level storage. According to a survey of propane providers conducted by the Michigan Public Service Commission in 2019, 55 percent of retail customers are enrolled in programs that allow their provider to fill their tank automatically.[16] In these cases, propane retailers can ensure that customers have enough fuel to meet their needs, filling tanks throughout the nonheating season. There is an added advantage to this practice that potentially allows customers to access lower wholesale prices during off-peak times.

For this scenario, PSC assumed that an additional 25 percent of residential customers participate in prefill programs. By filling customers' storage in advance of the heating season, retailers can reduce the need to procure propane during periods of high demand and utilize other storage resources to ensure adequate supply. Customers with full tanks at the beginning of the heating season would have sufficient supply to last between October to the first of December. Tanks would need to be refilled in early December to ensure adequate supply through the peak heating season. PSC assumed that customer storage for the average consumer in the Upper Peninsula is sufficient for 50 days of peak consumption if fully utilized. While customer storage does help to mitigate supply disruption impacts, PSC identified additional need for bulk storage for many of the supply alternatives.

[15] This number does not factor in households that have propane tanks for nonprimary space heating or who have different-sized tanks.

[16] The survey collected responses from 18 providers who collectively serve 122,302 customers or 32.1 percent of households in the state.

Modeling Results

Supply Alternatives

PSC modeled supply alternatives using a supply curve approach, meaning costs were calculated for multiple options based on combinations of sourcing from three hubs across the U.S. and Canada, different transportation routes and modes, and delivery to five targeted delivery points in the state.[17] For each combination of hub, transportation mode, and delivery point, PSC assessed different propane procurement patterns that impact hub price and the need for storage at or near the delivery points. Over 170 permutations were considered for each delivery point. After the costs associated with each supply alternative and delivery point were calculated, PSC identified the lowest-cost options to use in developing the supply curve. Separate supply curves were constructed by ranking options based on per-unit cost and selecting the four lowest-cost options for each delivery point. These supply options were then examined further to assess the robustness and applicability of each option.

The following exhibits document the priority options for each delivery site. For each option, the components of cost, including fuel, transportation, and storage, are shown.

Supply Options for Delivery to the Western Upper Peninsula

PSC's analysis shows that the Rapid River facility is responsible for the majority of propane supplies in the Upper Peninsula. According to pricing data from EIA, average spot market prices for Rapid River were $0.79 per gallon in 2017, $0.83 per gallon in 2018, and $0.60 per gallon in 2019. The four lowest-cost alternatives identified for propane delivery to Rapid River range from $0.64 to $0.82 per gallon. The lowest-cost alternative for propane supply to the Western Upper Peninsula is propane purchased in Edmonton, Alberta, that is shipped via rail to Escanaba, Michigan, and subsequently transported to Rapid River by truck. This option was the closest to the spot price observed at Rapid River for 2019, at $0.04 more per gallon. PSC compared the sum of cost components for priority options to spot market prices observed at Rapid River. PSC recognizes this may not reflect an exact comparison for Rapid River because spot market prices include unobservable costs, such as operational costs, facility maintenance, and profit margins. Given that Rapid River's operational characteristics would change under this scenario (e.g., by no longer producing propane), it is reasonable to assume that there could be additional costs for the continued operation or reconfiguration of the Rapid River facility. However, the comparison between spot market prices and alternative supply options is useful in establishing a floor for expected price impacts. PSC calculated that the potential incremental costs to maintain operation of Rapid River would be in line with current calculated price spread, less than $0.12 per gallon, based on the following formula.

[17] While PSC modeled supply alternatives from Mont Belvieu, Texas, none of the options fell into the top priorities for each delivery point.

$$\begin{aligned} &\mathit{Price\ Spread\ at\ Rapid\ River}\ (\$0.12) \\ &\quad = 2019\ \mathit{Propane\ Spot\ Price\ for\ Rapid\ River}\ (\$0.60) \\ &\quad - 2019\ \mathit{Propane\ Spot\ Price\ at\ Edmonton}\ (\$0.386) \\ &\quad - 2019\ \mathit{Line}\ 5\ \mathit{Transportation\ Cost\ from\ Edmonton\ to\ Rapid\ River}\ (\$0.0853) \end{aligned}$$[18]

One factor contributing to this option's higher costs is the need for increased storage capacity to handle propane deliveries from rail. PSC assumed that rail deliveries would be contracted using a two-to-one ratio, resulting in more propane being received in summer months and necessitating the development of incremental storage capacity to accommodate this supply configuration.

The other low-cost options considered were at least $0.18 per gallon higher than 2019 spot prices at Rapid River and reflect the higher price for fuel from Conway, Kansas. These three options would utilize existing pipeline capacity to bring propane from Conway to intermediate storage terminals in Wisconsin, Iowa, and Minnesota, with transport from these locations to Rapid River via truck. Review of these supply options illustrates the cost advantage of pipeline transportation. There is very little difference in the cost of transportation to intermediate locations and the majority of the cost spread is from the trucking transportation to the final delivery point. This demonstrates that the longer the distance travelled via truck the higher the total cost of that supply option. The complete cost breakdown for priority supply options is provided in Exhibit 61.

[18] PSC could not identify the explicit costs contained in the price spread for Rapid River, though it was assumed the formula accounts for operations, maintenance, overhead, and a profit margin. PSC was also unable to identify a source for NGLs sourced from Edmonton, Alberta, and substituted the price of propane, but any cost increase or decrease in the commodity price paid for product delivered to Rapid River will affect the price spread (CER February 2020). Rapid River's spot price was calculated from U.S. EIA data (U.S. EIA November 13, 2019). The transportation cost associated with Line 5 comes from published tariffs for the pipeline (Enbridge 2020).

EXHIBIT 61. Priority Options for Delivery to Rapid River, Michigan (Dollars per Gallon)

		Costs				
Option	Acquisition Pattern	Commodity	Transport to Intermediate Location	Transport to Final Location	Storage	Total
Edmonton, Alberta, to Escanaba, Michigan (by rail), to Rapid River, Michigan (by truck)	Two-one	$0.2770	$0.1913	$0.0200	$0.1585	$0.6468
Conway, Kansas, to Janesville, Wisconsin (by pipeline), to Rapid River, Michigan (by truck)	Flat demand	$0.4739	$0.0856	$0.1400	$0.0897	$0.7892
Conway, Kansas, to Dubuque, Iowa (by pipeline), to Rapid River, Michigan (by truck)	Flat demand	$0.4739	$0.0738h	$0.1705	$0.0897	$0.8079
Conway, Kansas, to Inver Heights Grove, Minnesota (by pipeline), to Rapid River, Michigan (by truck)	Flat demand	$0.4739	$0.0735	$0.2498	$0.0299	$0.8272

Source: PSC calculations

Supply Options for Delivery to the Eastern Upper Peninsula

PSC was not able to access price information to compare supply options to the Kincheloe delivery point in the eastern Upper Peninsula; however, the Rapid River spot price is appropriate for comparison given how much of the Upper Peninsula's propane demand the location supplies. The four lowest-cost options for delivery to Kincheloe ranged from $0.62 to $0.88 per gallon. Compared to the 2019 spot price at Rapid River these alternative supply options were anywhere from $0.02 to $0.28 cents per gallon higher.

Unlike Rapid River, Kincheloe is served by rail and can receive propane shipments without needing to utilize trucking capacity. This provides a price advantage for Kincheloe's lowest cost-alternative, which relies on propane shipments from Edmonton, Alberta via rail. However, because Kincheloe has fewer storage volume deliveries to the facility and operates on a just-in-time basis, it experiences higher prices at the hub level because it cannot take advantage of purchasing at off-peak times. Despite paying higher commodity costs, low transportation and incremental storage costs help make this option competitive with spot prices from Rapid River for 2019.

The other top supply options for the eastern Upper Peninsula all come from Conway, Kansas, though by different transportation modes. The second lowest-cost option also relies entirely on rail transportation but originates in Conway. Though utilizing rail transportation, this alternative requires greater investment in storage to accommodate the configuration of deliveries, resulting in higher prices. The next-best options both are based on pipeline transport to intermediate destinations and trucking to the final delivery point. Each of these supply alternatives is at least 22 cents per gallon above 2019 spot prices at Rapid River, as shown in Exhibit 62.

EXHIBIT 62. Priority Options for Delivery to Kincheloe, Michigan (Dollars per Gallon)

		Costs				
Option	**Acquisition Pattern**	**Commodity**	**Transport to Intermediate Location**	**Transport to Final Location**	**Storage**	**Total**
Edmonton, Alberta, to Kincheloe, Michigan (by rail)	Normal weather (just-in-time)	$0.3387	$0.2528	$0.0000	$0.0299	$0.6214
Conway, Kansas, to Kincheloe, Michigan (by rail)	Two-one	$0.4571	$0.2111	$0.0000	$0.1595	$0.8277
Conway, Kansas, to East Chicago, Indiana (by pipeline), to Kincheloe, Michigan (by truck)	Flat demand	$0.4739	$0.1077	$0.1962	$0.0897	$0.8675
Conway, Kansas, to Janesville, Wisconsin (by pipeline), to Kincheloe, Michigan (by truck)	Flat demand	$0.4739	$0.0856	$0.2316	$0.0897	$0.8808

Source: PSC calculations

Supply Options for Delivery to the Western Lower Peninsula

Rail delivery of propane from Edmonton, Alberta, to Alto, Michigan is the lowest-cost option identified, at $0.64 per gallon. Under this supply alternative, supply would be delivered at the two-to-one ratio for summer and winter months, respectively. Incremental storage is required to accommodate the delivery of excess supply during nonheating months.

The next two priority options both originate in Conway, Kansas. Despite different delivery paths, the options are estimated at less than $0.01 difference in cost. The first option would entail delivery by rail to Alto on a schedule consistent with the monthly demand. Though the commodity cost is somewhat higher, it is offset by the elimination of the need to provide any incremental storage. Delivery of equal increments of propane each month from Conway via pipeline to East Chicago, Indiana, and then by truck to Alto comes in at almost exactly the same cost; the need for incremental storage to accommodate the delivery pattern is offset by lower commodity and transport costs.

The fourth priority option entails transportation from Edmonton, Alberta, by rail to Escanaba, Michigan, and transportation by truck to Alto. This option costs approximately $0.14 more per gallon than the first priority option, as the additional truck transport costs exceed the slightly lower rail cost for this option.

EXHIBIT 63. Priority Options for Delivery to Alto, Michigan (Dollars per Gallon)

		Costs				
Option	**Acquisition Pattern**	**Commodity**	**Transport to Intermediate Location**	**Transport to Final Location**	**Storage**	**Total**
Edmonton, Alberta, to Alto, Michigan (by rail)	Two-one	$0.2770	$0.2240	$0.0000	$0.1369	$0.6379
Conway, Kansas, to Alto, Michigan (by rail)	Normal weather (just-in-time)	$0.5053	$0.2447	$0.0000	$0.0000	$0.7500
Conway, Kansas, to East Chicago, Indiana (by pipeline), to Alto, Michigan (by truck)	Flat demand	$0.4739	$0.1077	$0.1238	$0.0459	$0.7513
Edmonton, Alberta, to Escanaba, Michigan (by rail), to Alto, Michigan (by truck)	Two-one	$0.2770	$0.1909	$0.1754	$0.1369	$0.7803

Source: PSC calculations

Supply Options for Delivery to the Northern Lower Peninsula

For delivery to Kalkaska, Michigan, again, the lowest-cost option originates in Edmonton, Alberta, and travels most of the distance to the final delivery point by rail. In this case, propane is delivered by rail to Escanaba, Michigan, and then transported by truck to Kalkaska.

The next two best options have very similar costs, and each originate in Conway, Kansas, and are transported to East Chicago, Indiana, to Kalkaska. In the first of the two options, delivery is made consistent with the consumption of propane in the state, i.e., more propane is delivered in heating months and less in months where there is little or no weather-driven propane consumption. For this alternative, commodity and transportation costs are higher than the next alternative, under which propane would be delivered in equal increments each month. The next alternative has lower expected commodity costs because of the greater volume of propane procured during off-peak periods. In addition, transportation costs are lower because the flat demand allows for using trucking resources at full capacity throughout the year, resulting in lower per-unit costs. These savings, however, are offset by the need for storage to meet variable demand for propane.

The fourth alternative would include propane from Conway, Kansas, transported by pipeline to Janesville, Wisconsin, and then delivery by truck to Kalkaska. The greater distance between Janesville and Kalkaska results in higher costs for transport from the intermediate to the final location. This accounts for the more than $0.06 per gallon cost difference over the second- and third-priority alternatives and a $0.15 premium over the lowest-cost alternative.

EXHIBIT 64. Options for Delivery to Kalkaska, Michigan (Dollars per Gallon)

Option	Acquisition Pattern	Costs: Commodity	Costs: Transport to Intermediate Location	Costs: Transport to Final Location	Costs: Storage	Costs: Total
Edmonton, Alberta, to Escanaba, Michigan (by rail), to Kalkaska, Michigan (by truck)	Two-one	$0.2770	$0.1909	$0.1171	$0.1369	$0.7219
Conway, Kansas, to East Chicago, Indiana (by pipeline), to Kalkaska, Michigan (by truck)	Normal weather (just-in-time)	$0.5053	$0.1077	$0.1868	$0.0000	$0.7997
Conway, Kansas, to East Chicago, Indiana (by pipeline), to Kalkaska, Michigan (by truck)	Flat demand	$0.4739	$0.1077	$0.1369	$0.0910	$0.8096
Conway, Kansas, to Janesville, Wisconsin (by pipeline), to Kalkaska, Michigan (by truck)	Flat demand	$0.4739	$0.0856	$0.2222	$0.0910	$0.8728

Source: PSC calculations

Supply Options for Delivery to the Eastern Lower Peninsula

Propane supplies from Edmonton were the lowest-cost option identified for delivery to southeastern Michigan. This is primarily due to two factors. First, Edmonton has historically exhibited low commodity prices and continued to do so throughout the development of this analysis. Second, access to rail from Edmonton to Marysville makes it possible to avoid incremental costs associated with transloading and storage. The delivered price to Marysville was $0.65 per gallon. Compared to spot prices at Sarnia for 2019, the Edmonton supply alternative potentially offers a cost savings. Throughout 2019, the Sarnia hub was priced approximately $0.40 higher than Edmonton, meaning that any supply route from Edmonton that was priced at that level could be more cost effective.

The remaining three options all originate in Conway, Kansas. Two options rely on pipeline shipment to intermediate locations, in East Chicago, Indiana, and Dubuque, Iowa. Propane is subsequently shipped from these facilities to Marysville via truck. The third option relies on rail delivery from Conway to Marysville. Rail transportation costs from Conway to Marysville are closely aligned with the costs from Edmonton to Marysville, yet despite the similar transportation costs, the Conway alternative is $0.18 per gallon more due to higher commodity prices at Conway. These three alternatives exceed $0.80 per gallon and would represent a cost increase compared to 2019 prices at Sarnia. It is possible that substantial existing storage capacity at Marysville could be utilized to allow for alternate acquisition patterns, negating the need to add bulk storage capacity. In that case, costs for priority options to Marysville would drop by $0.0914 to $0.137 per gallon.

EXHIBIT 65. Priority Options for Delivery to Marysville, Michigan (Dollars per Gallon)

		Costs				
Option	**Acquisition Pattern**	**Commodity**	**Transport to Intermediate Location**	**Transport to Final Location**	**Storage**	**Total**
Edmonton, Alberta, to Marysville, Michigan (by rail)	Two-one	$0.2770	$0.2360	$0.00	$0.1370	$0.6501
Conway, Kansas, to East Chicago, Indiana (by pipeline), to Marysville, Michigan (by truck)	Flat demand	$0.4739	$0.1077	$0.1456	$0.0914	$0.8186
Conway, Kansas, to Marysville, Michigan (by rail)	Two-one	$0.4571	$0.2409	$0.000	$0.1370	$0.8351
Conway, Kansas, to Dubuque, Iowa (by pipeline), to Marysville, Michigan by truck	Flat demand	$0.4739	$0.0738	$0.2399	$0.0914	$0.8790

Source: PSC calculations

Other Supply Alternatives

The priority alternatives were selected from a wide range of supply alternatives that PSC identified and modeled. These supply alternatives drew on the same points of Mont Belvieu, Conway, and Edmonton, but they had different transportation pathways to delivery points in Michigan. The supply options examined illustrate the range of potential costs associated with propane supply alternatives and the myriad considerations for wholesalers and retailers running their businesses. The range of options considered for each delivery point is shown in Appendix G.

Scenarios and Sensitivities

For each of the scenarios and sensitivities laid out in this study, PSC calculated the impact on available propane supply in both the Upper Peninsula and the Lower Peninsula, i.e., the amount of propane that would need to be procured from alternative resources. Alternative supply resources were allocated between selected delivery points in Michigan. For the Upper Peninsula, PSC assumed that Kincheloe would receive 40 percent of supply and Rapid River would receive the remaining 60 percent. The allocation of deliveries in the Lower Peninsula is 30 percent to Alto, 30 percent to Kalkaska, and 40 percent to Marysville. These allocations were roughly determined based on proximity to customer demand, available storage, and historical supply patterns. The following section details propane needs for each scenario and sensitivity as well as the associated costs based on the supply alternatives discussed.

Scenario One Results

Scenario one would result in the greatest impact on Michigan's current propane supplies. The combination of lost production from Sarnia, Rapid River, and Superior facilities would jeopardize over 46.5 percent of the propane consumed by Michigan customers. In the base case for scenario one, the Upper Peninsula would need to procure nearly 33 million gallons of propane to replace the annual output of its lost supply. The total volume impacted in the Lower Peninsula would approach 200 million gallons on an annual basis.

Coupled with extreme cold weather, the impact of scenario one would be even more pronounced as consumption increases in reaction to cold temperatures. The proportional effect on the Upper Peninsula is greater under an extreme weather sensitivity. Not only would the state already be looking to replace more than 90 percent of the region's supply, but the deficit would increase as cold weather drives propane needs 20 percent higher.

In the long run, energy-efficiency investment can play a role in reducing propane consumption and help to lessen the impact of a supply disruption. PSC assessed the role annual savings targets could play in reducing overall consumption. Savings targets are typically set at 1 to 1.5 percent of total consumption per year. As such, this sensitivity would not have any impact in the short run before efficiency measures have been installed, but each year efficiency investments are prioritized and savings accumulate, the potential impact of a supply disruption decreases. In scenario one, PSC estimates that target energy-efficiency investment could achieve 1.25 percent savings. Energy-efficiency improvements that would reduce propane use often entail equipment upgrades and thermal envelope improvements, i.e., installation of insulation, window replacement, or infiltration reduction. These improvements have long-term impacts, with savings realized for 12 to 25 years (MPSC 2020).

Greater utilization of customers' storage will also help reduce the exposure to consequences of a supply disruption. Customer storage is also a cost-effective option in many cases because it utilizes existing capacity resources. By increasing customer participation in automatic fill-up programs, retailers can better optimize storage volumes and manage their other resources to prepare for winter heating months. In the case of scenario one, greater use of customer-level storage can help reduce the impact of a supply disruption by an estimate 14.7 percent from the base case.

EXHIBIT 66. Alternative Supply Needs for Scenario One: Supply Disruption on Enbridge's Line 1 (Millions of Gallons)

Location of Supply Delivery	Base	Sensitivity One–Severe Weather	Sensitivity Two–Energy-efficiency Reduction	Sensitivity Three–Customer Storage
Kincheloe, Michigan	13.13	15.63	12.61	10.88
Rapid River, Michigan	19.70	23.45	19.17	17.45
Alto, Michigan	59.83	72.96	58.09	50.91
Kalkaska, Michigan	59.83	72.96	58.09	50.91
Marysville, Michigan	79.78	97.28	77.45	67.88
Total	**232.27**	**282.27**	**225.41**	**198.02**

Note: Columns may not total due to rounding.

Source: PSC calculations

Relying on the portfolio of alternative propane supply options identified and the estimated impact on Michigan supply, PSC was able to calculate the estimated cost of each scenario and sensitivity. The costs for each scenario take into account the four lowest-cost supply alternatives and assume that 50 percent of supply can be procured from the lowest-cost resource, 30 percent from the second lowest-cost option, and 20 percent from the third lowest-cost resource.

The total cost of scenario one is estimated to be between $147 and $210 million per year. **The cost of the base case for scenario one is $173 million dollars, which totals approximately $0.745 per gallon of propane delivered. Compared to 2019 prices in Rapid River and Sarnia, this base case would result in higher costs for Michigan customers.** The lowest-cost scenario was based on the customer storage sensitivity, which decreased the amount of propane that would need to be procured and curbed the impact of the supply disruption. The energy-efficiency sensitivity would reduce propane supply costs by $5 million compared to the base case. The annual $5 million savings over the life of energy-efficiency measures installed has a present value between $35 and $45 million.[19] This amount could be invested cost-effectively to achieve savings of 1.25 percent of total annual propane consumption. The extreme cold weather sensitivity had the highest observed cost of all the scenario one options.

EXHIBIT 67. Supply Costs for Scenario One: Supply Disruption on Enbridge's Line 1 (Millions of Dollars)

Location of Supply Delivery	Base	Sensitivity One–Severe Weather	Sensitivity Two–Energy-efficiency Reduction	Sensitivity Three–Customer Storage
Kincheloe, Michigan	$9.6	$11.5	$9.2	$8.0
Rapid River, Michigan	$14.2	$16.9	$13.8	$12.6
Alto, Michigan	$42.5	$51.9	$41.3	$36.2
Kalkaska, Michigan	$46.9	$57.2	$45.5	$39.9
Marysville, Michigan	$59.8	$73.0	$58.9	$50.9
Total	**$173.1**	**$210.4**	**$168.0**	**$147.6**

Source: PSC calculations

Scenario Two Results

The results from scenario two are similar to the results observed in scenario one, as both scenarios include supply disruptions impacting Rapid River and Sarnia propane production. However, the overall impact on statewide supply in scenario two is slightly lower. In the base case for scenario two, 46 percent of Michigan's supply is impacted, resulting in the need to source 230 million gallons of propane from alternative supply points. Coupled with extreme cold weather, the impact of scenario two on the state's propane needs increases by 19 percent.

[19] Present value of $5,000,000 per year for 12 to 25 years calculated at a 10 percent discount rate.

The other sensitivities modeled with scenario two each dampen the impact of supply disruptions. Increased use of customer storage has the ability to reduce the supply impacts by more than 14 percent. Similarly, energy-efficiency would result in reduced consumption and lessen the impact of a disruption.

EXHIBIT 68. Alternative Supply Needs for Scenario Two: Supply Disruption on Enbridge's Line 5 (Millions of Gallons)

Location of Supply Delivery	Base	Sensitivity One–Severe Weather	Sensitivity Two–Energy-efficiency Reduction	Sensitivity Three–Customer Storage
Kincheloe, Michigan	12.26	14.76	11.74	10.01
Rapid River, Michigan	18.40	22.15	17.87	16.15
Alto, Michigan	59.83	72.96	58.09	50.91
Kalkaska, Michigan	59.83	72.96	58.09	50.91
Marysville, Michigan	79.78	97.28	77.45	67.88
Total	**230.10**	**280.10**	**223.24**	**195.85**

Note: Columns may not total due to rounding.
Source: PSC Calculations

The total cost associated with a scenario two disruption is estimated to be between $171 and $208 million annually. **Scenario two's base case is estimated to cost $171.6 million per year at $0.746 per gallon, similar to scenario one. This represents an increase from 2019 spot prices observed at Rapid River and Sarnia and would result in higher costs for Michigan customers.**

Increased use of customer storage provides the lowest overall costs of all scenario two options, as more-effective storage utilization can alleviate the need to access higher-cost supply alternatives, such as purchasing for just-in-time delivery during peak price periods. Over time, energy efficiency can have similar effects by reducing total consumption, yet these benefits would not be achievable in the short-term. Though these scenarios provide lower costs than the base case, they rely on the same propane supply alternatives and thus would also result in increased costs to consumers.

EXHIBIT 69. Supply Costs for Scenario Two: Supply Disruption on Enbridge's Line 5 (Millions of Dollars)

Location of Supply Delivery	Base	Sensitivity One–Severe Weather	Sensitivity Two–Energy-efficiency Reduction	Sensitivity Three–Customer Storage
Kincheloe, Michigan	$9.0	$10.8	$8.6	$7.3
Rapid River, Michigan	$13.3	$16.0	$12.9	$11.7
Alto, Michigan	$42.5	$51.9	$41.3	$36.2
Kalkaska, Michigan	$46.9	$57.2	$45.5	$39.9
Marysville, Michigan	$59.8	$73.0	$58.9	$50.9
Total	**$171.6**	**$208.8**	**$166.4**	**$146.02**

Note: Columns may not total due to rounding.
Source: PSC Calculations

Scenario Three Results

Unlike scenarios one and two, scenario three does not consider a disruption of propane production and delivery to Michigan. This scenario instead considers the impact variable weather would have on propane consumption and how changing consumption could potentially impact prices. During a year with extreme cold weather, propane consumption increases as customers operate space heating to maintain their homes at safe and healthy temperatures. Unseasonably warm weather will reduce propane consumption, which may result in underutilization of infrastructure built to meet normal or severe weather conditions. Exhibits 70 and 71 show the impact of severe or mild weather on propane consumption and costs.

EXHIBIT 70. Alternative Supply Needs for Scenario Three: Weather-related Supply Disruption (Millions of Gallons)

Location of Supply Delivery	Extreme Weather—Severe	Sensitivity One—Mild Weather
Kincheloe, Michigan	2.5	-1.7
Rapid River, Michigan	3.8	-2.6
Alto, Michigan	13.1	-9.4
Kalkaska, Michigan	13.1	-9.4
Marysville, Michigan	17.5	-12.6
Total	**50.0**	**-35.7**

Source: PSC calculations

EXHIBIT 71. Supply Costs for Scenario Three: Weather-related Supply Disruption (Millions of Dollars)

Location of Supply Delivery	Extreme Weather—Severe	Sensitivity One—Mild Weather
Kincheloe, Michigan	$2.2	-$1.5
Rapid River, Michigan	$3.1	-$2.1
Alto, Michigan	$10.2	-$7.3
Kalkaska, Michigan	$11.5	-$8.2
Marysville, Michigan	$15.4	-$11.1
Total	**$42.4**	**-$30.2**

Source: PSC calculations

For each of the locations, PSC estimated the cost of getting alternative supply by considering the priority options identified. PSC calculated a weighted average cost of alternative propane supplies, assuming 50 percent would come from the lowest-cost option, 30 percent from the next lowest-cost option, and 20 percent from the third lowest-cost option. In the event of extreme cold weather, PSC estimates that the additional costs associated with sourcing additional supplies would be between $37 and $42 million dollars. This calculation is based on the same supply alternatives and hub prices modeled for during normal weather conditions. Given the potential regional impacts of an extreme cold weather event, additional demands from out of state would likely impact market prices for propane, driving costs even higher. Examples like the 2013–2014 polar vortex illustrate how hub prices can react to increased seasonal demand. During this period, wholesale prices were over 50 percent higher than the same period in 2014–2015. To calculate the potential impact of an increase in hub prices, indicating regional extreme weather conditions, PSC assumed a 50 percent increase in the various hub prices during winter heating months. This resulted in increased costs for all of the supply options considered, ranging from 23 to 30 percent.

PSC also modeled the impact of seasonably warm weather that results in decreased demand for propane. For reductions in load resulting from milder weather, PSC's modeling estimates that costs savings will amount to approximately $30 million.

Impacts of Increased Reliance on Line 5

The nature of propane supply and disposition make it challenging to track the origin of propane deliveries to end use customers with certainty. One question that came up throughout this effort was how much of Michigan's propane supplies originate from Line 5. A commonly cited estimate is that approximately 55 percent of the state's propane supply is sourced from Line 5 (Enbridge n.d.). Scenarios one and two utilized a conservative estimate for the impact of disruptions considered on statewide propane supplies. This conservative estimate was based on an assumption that propane production facilities in Sarnia are able to operate at a 95 percent of their gross capacity. However, available data cannot confirm this capacity rate or the use of other sources of NGLs supplying the facility. Instead, PSC relied on data for the amount of NGLs shipped to the facility via Line 5 and the net imports from the facility into Michigan.

Recognizing the conservative estimate has the potential to understate the impacts of the scenarios modeled, PSC also calculated supply impacts and associated costs for scenarios one and two assuming that Line 5 is the only supply source for Sarnia propane production and that the total net propane imports from Sarnia facilities are derived from Line 5. Using this assumption, the impact of scenario one would be a 51.38 percent reduction in propane supplies. The estimated impact of scenario two would be slightly smaller, at 50.95 percent. Exhibit 72 shows the impact on alternative supply needs of scenario one using the higher estimated impact on statewide supply.

EXHIBIT 72. Alternative Supply Needs for Scenario One—High Case: Supply Disruption on Enbridge's Line 1 (Millions of Gallons)

Location of Supply Delivery	Base	Sensitivity One–Severe Weather	Sensitivity Two–Energy-efficiency Reduction	Sensitivity Three–Customer Storage
Kincheloe, Michigan	13.13	15.63	12.61	10.88
Rapid River, Michigan	19.70	23.45	19.17	17.45
Alto, Michigan	67.24	80.36	65.50	58.31
Kalkaska, Michigan	67.24	80.36	65.50	58.31
Marysville, Michigan	89.65	107.15	87.33	77.75
Total	**256.96**	**306.96**	**250.10**	**222.71**

Note: Columns may not total due to rounding.

Source: PSC calculations

The higher estimated contribution of Line 5 to production in Sarnia results in higher costs across all scenarios modeled. In each case, costs increase by at least $15 million; however, because production from Sarnia is consumed in the Lower Peninsula, cost in the Upper Peninsula remained the same. Exhibit 73 shows the cost of the anticipated supply needs.

EXHIBIT 73. Supply Costs for Scenario One—High Case: Supply Disruption on Enbridge's Line 1 (Millions of Dollars)

Location of Supply Delivery	Base	Sensitivity One–Severe Weather	Sensitivity Two–Energy-efficiency Reduction	Sensitivity Three–Customer Storage
Kincheloe, Michigan	$9.6	$11.5	$9.2	$8.0
Rapid River, Michigan	$14.2	$16.9	$13.8	$12.6
Alto, Michigan	$47.1	$56.3	$45.9	$40.8
Kalkaska, Michigan	$52.0	$62.1	$50.6	$45.1
Marysville, Michigan	$66.1	$79.0	$64.4	$57.4
Total	**$189.0**	**$225.8**	**$184.0**	**$163.8**

Note: Columns may not total due to rounding.
Source: PSC calculations

The results for scenario two are in line with those observed in scenario one. Exhibits 74 and 75 show the supply impacts and costs for the low case of scenario two.

EXHIBIT 74. Alternative Supply Needs for Scenario Two—High Case: Supply Disruption on Enbridge's Line 5 (Millions of Gallons)

Delivery Point	Base Case	Sensitivity One–Severe Weather	Sensitivity Two–Energy-efficiency Reduction	Sensitivity Three–Customer Storage
Kincheloe, Michigan	12.26	14.76	11.74	10.01
Rapid River, Michigan	18.40	22.15	17.87	16.15
Alto, Michigan	67.24	80.36	65.50	58.31
Kalkaska, Michigan	67.24	80.36	65.50	58.31
Marysville, Michigan	89.65	107.15	87.33	77.75
Total	**254.79**	**304.79**	**247.93**	**220.54**

Note: Columns may not total due to rounding.
Source: PSC calculations

EXHIBIT 75. Supply Costs for Scenario Two—High Case: Supply Disruption on Enbridge's Line 5 (Millions of Dollars)

Location of Supply Delivery	Base	Sensitivity One–Severe Weather	Sensitivity Two–Energy-efficiency Reduction	Sensitivity Three–Customer Storage
Kincheloe, Michigan	$9.0	$10.8	$8.6	$7.3
Rapid River, Michigan	$13.3	$16.0	$12.9	$11.7
Alto, Michigan	$47.1	$56.3	$45.9	$40.8
Kalkaska, Michigan	$52.0	$62.1	$50.6	$45.1
Marysville, Michigan	$66.1	$79.0	$64.4	$57.4
Total	**$187.5**	**$224.2**	**$182.4**	**$162.3**

Note: Columns may not total due to rounding.
Source: PSC calculations

Conclusions

Propane supports vital functions for Michigan residents and businesses in every county and corner of the state. However, this important energy source and those who depend on it could face supply challenges and higher prices as a result of disruptions in current supply configurations. The goal of this study was to assess the current state of Michigan's propane supplies, identify potential disruptions, and evaluate alternatives for meeting the state's propane needs. Through this effort, a better understanding of the propane industry and Michigan's part of that industry have emerged. This study highlights numerous supply alternatives, delivery strategies, and considerations that decision makers, industry participants, and customers can use to be more informed about the propane industry and better prepared to meet potential challenges.

The U.S has seen consistent growth in the production of NGLs over the past decade. At the same time, the U.S. has drastically increased the amount of propane it exports. This is largely due to limited growth in propane consumption from domestic consumers. The same is true for Canada. The U.S. historically was the sole importer of Canadian propane, but new investment in maritime export terminals are shifting propane supply dynamics on the continent. Still, **as U.S. production is projected to increase, adequate quantities of propane are expected to be available to meet the needs of domestic consumers.**

Though propane supply has increased across the continent over recent years, the picture of Michigan's propane supplies has remained relatively unchanged for over a decade. Aside from a few propane producers in the state which supply approximately 15 percent of demand, **Michigan relies on propane production from outside of its borders for the vast majority of its supply needs.** Michigan does not have access to necessary feedstock or production capacity to meet its own needs, so it draws on production in neighboring states and Canada to meet its needs. The bulk of this supply is sourced from Sarnia, Ontario, which heavily relies on Enbridge's Line 5. Additionally, one of the state's three propane production facilities is sourced by Line 5. PSC estimates that these combined facilities represent 46 percent of Michigan's propane supply. This reliance is even greater in the Upper Peninsula, where the Rapid River facility produces enough propane to supply an estimated 87 percent of demand. **While this configuration has historically ensured a consistent flow of propane into both peninsulas, more recently it has raised concerns about Michigan's potential overreliance on a single piece of infrastructure.**

Given the share of Michigan's propane supplies delivered via Line 5, the pipeline was identified as the most consequential source of a supply disruption facing Michigan. While this position forms the basis for the analysis conducted in this study, PSC sought to establish a methodology that was agnostic to the source of a supply disruption and instead could be utilized to evaluate supply alternatives for any potential supply disruption. **The modeling framework developed allows for consideration of almost any supply option for delivery to selected sites in Michigan.** Using estimated commodity costs at major hubs within the U.S. and Canada, costs of available transportation options, and associated storage costs, PSC identified alternative supply options and estimated costs that allow for comparison to historical prices at Rapid River and Sarnia.

For the five delivery points considered in the Upper and Lower Peninsulas, the lowest-cost option identified originates in Edmonton, Alberta. Edmonton has historically had the lowest prices of any hub in North America, as the region had limited options for transporting product to markets. The low commodity price at Edmonton enables propane to travel further distances and still be price competitive with other resources. The most competitive options from Edmonton are transported by rail either directly to the delivery site or to a site in the vicinity and then trucked to the final destination. Even with additional investment in storage capacity considered in the cost, Edmonton options proved competitive with observed prices at Rapid River and Sarnia. The limitation of relying on Edmonton is that rail is essentially the only option for moving product the entire distance. There are no options for pipeline transport, and the one option that used to ship propane from western Canada to the U.S. was reversed in 2014. Trucking supply from Edmonton to any point in Michigan is cost prohibitive. While rail can be a suitable transportation mode, overly relying on rail for propane deliveries comes with its share of risks. Additionally, Canadian companies have been investing heavily in the development of export terminals in British Columbia to export product to premium markets in Asia, which could potentially erode the discount that has been observed at Edmonton as suppliers can now access higher-value markets with their products. Still, **as long as Edmonton prices are low and rail operations are reliable, this option will be a cost-effective supply alternative.**

Constraints for rail delivery can be addressed through the use of alternate acquisition patterns that look to bring in more supply during nonheating months than in heating months, when more propane is in higher demand. Excess propane supplies delivered during nonheating months must be stored until time of use. While some propane can be delivered to customers in advance of use to be stored onsite, additional bulk storage would be needed to accommodate rail shipment patterns of propane.

The rest of the lowest-cost supply alternatives all originated in Conway, Kansas. Conway's commodity cost is not discounted in the same way that Edmonton's is, but the region has access to processing facilities, storage capacity, and a wide array of transportation options that make it competitive. Conway is the epicenter of the propane market in PADD 2. Several pipelines transport propane from Conway across the Midwest into nearby states, including Illinois, Iowa, Minnesota, and Wisconsin. Pipelines benefit from the ability to ship large volumes consistently and at low costs compared to other transportation modes. Out the 16 selected supply alternatives, 11 utilize pipeline capacity shipping from Conway. Pipelines deliver to intermediate storage terminals, which make it possible for trucks or rail to cost-effectively move product to the ultimate delivery point. The lowest-cost option from Conway using pipeline capacity was $0.75 per gallon from Conway to East Chicago, Indiana, with delivery to Alto, Michigan by rail. However, **because of the higher commodity cost at Conway, this option was still nearly $0.12 more per gallon than the Edmonton option.** Just as there are drawbacks to relying too heavily on rail, there are limitations to the extent that pipeline supply options can be used. While there is typically available capacity on pipelines from Conway, propane supply markets are operating near the margins and these pipelines will be put on allocations when demand gets too high, which will impact the ability to get desired product. Rail routes from Conway can also be cost-effective, though they were estimated to be between $0.12 and $0.20 per gallon more than rail from Edmonton and would potentially face the same challenges.

PSC did not identify any supply alternatives from Mont Belvieu, the largest exporter of propane in North America, that made it into the lowest-cost options. Commodity prices at Mont Belvieu averaged $0.06 per gallon higher per month than Conway in 2019. **Due to higher commodity prices and the fact that Mont Belvieu is further from Michigan than Conway, there were no competitive supply alternatives from this hub.** Mont Belvieu could provide an example of how access to export markets change pricing considerations for suppliers. Given the ability to reach higher-value markets abroad, there is little incentive to attempt to move product to domestic markets that might not be willing to pay the same cost premium. Infrastructure investment in recent years has enabled greater movement of product into the Mont Belvieu area, as suppliers look to support the sizeable petrochemical industry in the region and access valuable export markets.

Another potential source of propane that was identified as a viable supply alternative in this analysis was production from the Utica and Marcellus shale play. Located in close proximity to Michigan, this region has shown the largest growth in propane production in the U.S. in recent years. **Though still dwarfed by production in Conway and Mont Belvieu, there is sizeable and growing propane production capacity to access from the Utica and Marcellus shale play**. However, lack of spot pricing information for this region made it impossible to consider this option in the modeling exercise. Additionally, lack of spot market data signals that the market is still developing. **One potential consideration for accessing production from this region is the Utopia East pipeline carrying ethane into Michigan. The pipeline is built to support propane shipment and has the potential to increase its capacity if there is adequate market demand.**

Comparison of alternative supply options to the status quo for Michigan propane supplies highlights the important role pipelines play in delivering consistent and substantial quantities of propane in a cost-effective manner. **Propane spot prices for Rapid River and Sarnia, which are predominately supplied by Line 5, consistently offer the lowest-cost supply options for meeting Michigan's propane needs.** While cost-competitive alternatives exist, questions remain as to whether these options can deliver the same volume of products without interruption. **Though prices at Rapid River in 2019 were observed to be at or below the closest supply alternative—shipment from Edmonton via rail—there are few other available alternatives, which brings into focus issues related to market power and apparent lack of competitive forces in the Upper Peninsula's propane supply portfolio.**

Given the size of the propane market in Michigan, there is little that can be done in the short term to reduce the state's dependence on propane. There are a number of options that can begin to reduce propane consumption, should that be a goal, but these efforts will take time and resources. PSC modeled the impact energy efficiency can have on reducing propane consumption and determined that the impact of these policies in the short run cannot substantively reduce consumption to a level that will overcome potential supply disruptions. This is not to suggest that efficiency cannot be part of a broader set of solutions for helping customers reduce their energy bills and increase the comfort of their homes, only that the impact of energy efficiency is cumulative and will require careful planning to ensure that it is delivered effectively and equitably.

Similarly, use of existing customer storage resources presents opportunities for optimizing storage deployment, improving purchasing strategies, and better management of other supply components. By promoting increased levels of customer storage prior to the start of the heating season, retailers can reduce the number of fill-ups required during the heating season and potentially reduce the need to procure additional volumes in the event of a supply disruption or increased seasonal demand. Further, PSC modeled options that showed investment in new bulk storage could be offset by commodity and transportation cost savings.

Despite the number of possible alternative supply options, PSC's analysis found that supply disruptions will likely result in modest wholesale price increases, which would consequently affect Michigan consumers at the retail level. A robust dialogue between policymakers, propane suppliers, and industry experts can ensure the state is prepared for a range of potential scenarios and to mitigate the cost impact of potential events that could affect the supply or demand for propane.

References

Canada Energy Regulator. March 25, 2019. "Propane and Butanes Annual Export Summary—2018." *Government of Canada*. Accessed February 20, 2020. https://www.cer-rec.gc.ca/nrg/sttstc/ntrlgslqds/rprt/prpnbtnssmmr/prpnbtnssmmr-eng.html

———.February 2, 2020. "Commodity Prices and Trade Updates." *Government of Canada*. Accessed March 11, 2020. https://www.cer-rec.gc.ca/nrg/ntgrtd/mrkt/prcstrdrtcl/index-eng.html

———. n.d. "Export Volume by Destination—Query." *Government of Canada*. Accessed February 20, 2020. https://apps.cer-rec.gc.ca/CommodityStatistics/ExportVolumeByPadd.aspx?commodityCode=PR

Canadian Press. October 30, 2019. "Propane Terminal Expansion Predicted as AltaGas Releases 3rd-quarter Results." *The Canadian Press*. Accessed February 20, 2020. https://www.cbc.ca/news/canada/calgary/altagas-profit-quarterly-revenue-calgary-1.5341229

Coates, David M. 2018. *Petroleum Terminal Encyclopedia: A Comprehensive Guide to North American Bulk Liquid Storage*, 29th ed. Rockville: OPIS/STALSBY.

CSX. n.d. "Railroad Dictionary." *CSX*. Accessed March 6, 2020. https://www.csx.com/index.cfm/about-us/company-overview/railroad-dictionary/?i=W

Dynamic Risk Assessment Systems (Dynamic Risk). October 26, 2017. "Alternatives Analysis for the Straits Pipelines." *Michigan Petroleum Pipelines*. Accessed February 20, 2020. https://mipetroleumpipelines.com/document/alternatives-analysis-straits-pipeline-final-report

Enbridge. September 20, 2019. "Line 5 Discussion U.P. Energy Task Force." Presentation. Accessed January 12, 2020. https://www.michigan.gov/documents/egle/egle-exe-upetf-Enbridge_Presentation_666523_7.pdf

———. January 1, 2020. "Enbridge Pipelines Inc. in Connection with Enbridge Energy, Limited Partnership International Joint Rate Tariff." *FERC No. 45.21.0*. Accessed March 8, 2020. https://www.enbridge.com/~/media/Enb/Documents/Tariffs/2019/LKH%20FERC%2045210%20CER%20460%20CDMN.pdf

———. n.d. "About Line 5." *Enbridge*. Accessed March 8, 2020. https://www.enbridge.com/projects-and-infrastructure/public-awareness/line-5-michigan/about-line-5

The Greenbrier Companies (GBX). n.d. "33,700 Gallon LPG Pressure Tank Car." *North America Rail*. Accessed March 7, 2020. https://www.gbrx.com/manufacturing/north-america-rail/tank-cars/337k-lpg-tank-car/

Harvest Land Cooperative. July 13, 2012. *Cochin Pipeline Reversal*. Accessed March 6, 2020. http://legacy.harvestland.com/news/cochin-pipeline-reversal/

ICF and Propane Education and Research Council (ICF and PERC). February 2019. *Annual Retail Propane Sales Report: U.S. Odorized Propane Sales by State and end-use Sector: Reporting Year: 2017*. Accessed February 13, 2020. https://www.propanesalessurvey.com/sites/default/files/public/2017-Annual-Retail-Propane-Sales-Report.pdf

Kinder Morgan. n.d. *Utopia East Pipeline Project Fact Sheet*. Accessed March 8, 2020. https://www.kindermorgan.com/content/docs/Utopia_Fact_Sheet.pdf

Michigan Department of Licensing and Regulatory Affairs. 2014. "Storage and Handling of Liquified Petroleum Gases (LPG)." *Michigan Administrative Code*. Accessed January 12, 2020. https://dtmb.state.mi.us/ARS_Public/AdminCode/DownloadAdminCodeFile?FileName=1471_10894_AdminCode.pdf

Michigan Public Service Commission. September 11, 2019. *Michigan Statewide Energy Assessment Final Report*. Accessed February 8, 2020. https://www.michigan.gov/documents/mpsc/2019-09-11_SEA_Final_Report_with_Appendices_665546_7.pdf

———. August 5, 2019. *UP Propane System*. Accessed February 8, 2020. https://www.michigan.gov/documents/egle/05AUG2019_UPETF_Presentation_MPSC_663629_7.pdf

———. 2020. "Michigan Energy Measures Database 2020." *MPSC: Regulatory Information*. Accessed February 24, 2020. https://www.michigan.gov/mpsc/0,9535,7-395-93309_94801_94808_94811---,00.html

National Oceanic and Atmospheric Administration. n.d. "U.S. Climate Divisions." *National Centers for Environmental Information*. Accessed January 28, 2020. https://www.ncdc.noaa.gov/monitoring-references/maps/us-climate-divisions.php

National Weather Service. n.d. "Degree Days Statistics." *Climate Prediction Center*. Accessed January 28, 2020. https://www.cpc.ncep.noaa.gov/products/analysis_monitoring/cdus/degree_days/

Pembina Pipeline Corporation. February 21, 2019. *Form 40-F*. Accessed February 20, 2020. http://www.pembina.com/Pembina/media/Pembina/PDFs/Financial Files/2018/Form-40-F-(Feb-2019).pdf

Plains Midstream Canada. September 20, 2019. *Michigan and Plains—Propane Overview*. Accessed February 20, 2020. https://www.michigan.gov/documents/egle/egle-exe-upetf-ENB_L5_Presentation_666520_7.pdf

State of Michigan. August 5, 2019. "Michigan Propane Study Request for Proposal No. 190000002686." *Department of Technology, Management and Budget—Procurement*. Accessed January 12, 2020. www.michigan.gov/SIGMAVSS

Surface Transportation Board. December 2011. *Railroad Cost Program*. Accessed February 4, 2020. https://prod.stb.gov/wp-content/uploads/files/docs/urcs/Railroad%20Cost%20Program_User%20Manual_Dec2011.pdf

U.S. Census Bureau. n.d.a. "House Heating Fuels." *2006–2010 American Community Survey 5-year Estimates*. Accessed on December 29, 2019. https://data.census.gov/cedsci/

———. n.d.b. "House Heating Fuels." *2014–2018 American Community Survey 5-year Estimates*. Accessed on December 29, 2019. https://data.census.gov/cedsci/

U.S. Department of Energy. December 2017. *Natural Gas Liquids Primer: With a Focus on the Appalachia Region*. Accessed March 2, 2020. https://www.energy.gov/sites/prod/files/2017/12/f46/NGL%20Primer.pdf

———. November 2018. *Ethane Storage and Distribution Hub in the United States*. Accessed February 12, 2020. https://www.energy.gov/sites/prod/files/2018/12/f58/Nov%202018%20DOE%20Ethane%20Hub%20Report.pdf

U.S. Energy Information Administration (U.S. EIA). March 12, 2014. "Heating Fuel Expenditures Rise This Winter, Especially for Propane-heated Homes." *Today in Energy*. Accessed February 3, 2020. https://www.eia.gov/todayinenergy/detail.php?id=15371

———. October 8, 2014. *State Heating Oil and Propane Program*. Accessed February 12, 2020. https://www.eia.gov/petroleum/heatingoilpropane/workshop/2014/pdf/shoppprogram.pdf

———. March 18, 2016. "2012 Commercial Buildings Energy Consumption Survey: Energy Usage Summary." *Commercial Buildings Energy Consumption Survey (CBECS)*. Accessed February 20, 2020. https://www.eia.gov/consumption/commercial/reports/2012/energyusage/index.php

———. March 2018. "Table CE5.8—Detailed Household Natural Gas and Propane End-use Expenditures—Averages, 2015." *Commercial Buildings Energy Consumption Survey (CBECS)*. Accessed February 13, 2020. https://www.eia.gov/consumption/residential/data/2015/c&e/pdf/ce5.8.pdf

———. January 1, 2019. "Refinery Capacity Report." *Petroleum and Other Liquids*. Accessed February 3, 2020. https://www.eia.gov/petroleum/refinerycapacity/refcap19.xls

———. February 14, 2019. "Natural Gas Processing Plant Capacity in the Lower 48 States, 2017." *Analysis and Projections*. Accessed December 18, 2019. https://www.eia.gov/analysis/naturalgas/#tabs-capacity

———. June 28, 2019. "State Energy Data System (SEDS): 1960–2017." *U.S. States*. Accessed February 12, 2020. https://www.eia.gov/state/seds/seds-data-complete.php?sid=MI#Consumption

———. September 30, 2019. "U.S. Daily Average Supply and Disposition of Crude Oil and Petroleum Products, 2018 (Thousand Barrels per Day)." *Petroleum Supply Annual, Volume 1*. Accessed February 12, 2020. https://www.eia.gov/petroleum/supply/annual/volume1/pdf/table2.pdf

———. November 12, 2019. "EIA Improves Its Propane and Other Hydrocarbon Gas Liquids Data." *Today in Energy*. Accessed February 12, 2020. https://www.eia.gov/state/seds/seds-data-complete.php?sid=MI#Consumption

———. November 13, 2019. "Propane Market Fundamentals." Presentation to the Upper Peninsula Energy Task Force, Escanaba, MI. Accessed February 13, 2020. https://www.michigan.gov/documents/egle/egle-exe-upetf-Propane_Market_Fundamentals_Presentation_671486_7.pdf

———. November 29, 2019."U.S. Net Imports by Country." *Petroleum and Other Liquids*. Accessed February 12, 2020. https://www.eia.gov/dnav/pet/pet_move_neti_a_epllpa_imn_mbblpd_m.htm

———. December 19, 2019. "Natural Gas Plant Liquids Production (Million Barrels)." *Natural Gas*. Accessed February 12, 2020. https://www.eia.gov/dnav/ng/ng_prod_ngpl_s1_a.htm

———. January 23, 2020a. "Prime Supplier Sales Volumes (Thousand Gallons per Day)." *Petroleum and Other Products*. Accessed February 12, 2020. https://www.eia.gov/dnav/pet/pet_cons_prim_a_EPLLPA_P00_Mgalpd_m.htm

———. January 23, 2020b. "Mont Belvieu, TX Propane Spot Price FOB (Dollars per Gallon)." *Petroleum and Other Products*. Accessed February 12, 2020. https://www.eia.gov/dnav/pet/hist/LeafHandler.ashx?n=PET&s=EER_EPLLPA_PF4_Y44MB_DPG&f=M

———. January 30, 2020. "Product Supplied." *Petroleum and Other Liquids*. Accessed February 12, 2020. https://www.eia.gov/dnav/pet/pet_cons_psup_dc_nus_mbbl_a.htm

———. January 31, 2020a. "Natural Gas Gross Withdrawals and Production (Volumes in Million Cubic Feet)." *Natural Gas*. Accessed February 12, 2020. https://www.eia.gov/dnav/ng/ng_prod_sum_a_EPG0_FGW_mmcf_m.htm

———. January 31, 2020b. "U.S. Product Supplied for Crude Oil and Petroleum Products." *Petroleum and Other Liquids*. Accessed February 12, 2020. https://www.eia.gov/dnav/pet/hist/LeafHandler.ashx?n=PET&s=MTTUPUS2&f=A

———. January 31, 2020c. "Supply and Disposition." *Petroleum and Other Liquids*. Accessed February 12, 2020. http://www.eia.gov/dnav/pet/pet_sum_snd_a_epllpa_mbbl_a_cur.htm

———. January 31, 2020d. "Movements by Pipeline, Tanker, Barge and Rail Between PAD Districts." *Petroleum and Other Liquids*. Accessed February 12, 2020. https://www.eia.gov/dnav/pet/pet_move_ptb_a_EPLLPA_TNR_mbbl_a.htm

———. January 31, 2020e. "Propane Refinery, Bulk Terminal, and Natural Gas Plant Stocks by State." *Petroleum and Other Liquids*. Accessed February 12, 2020. http://www.eia.gov/dnav/pet/pet_stoc_st_a_epllpa_str_mbbl_m.htm

———. January 31, 2020f. "Company Level Imports." *Petroleum and Other Liquids*. Accessed February 12, 2020. https://www.eia.gov/petroleum/imports/companylevel/

———. January 31, 2020g. "Movements of Crude Oil and Selected Products by Rail." *Petroleum and Other Liquids*. Accessed February 12, 2020. https://www.eia.gov/dnav/pet/PET_MOVE_RAILNA_A_EPLLPA_RAIL_MBBL_A.htm

———. January 31 2019h. "U.S. NGPL Production Continues to Grow, Driven by Production in East and Southwest Regions." *Today in Energy*. Accessed March 6, 2020. https://www.eia.gov/todayinenergy/detail.php?id=38192

———. February 2020. "Petroleum Supply Monthly with Data for December 2019." *EIA-815 Monthly Bulk Terminal and Blender Report*. Accessed March 6, 2020. https://www.eia.gov/petroleum/supply/monthly/pdf/psmall.pdf

———. February 20, 2020a. "U.S. Weekly Heating Oil and Propane Prices (October–March)(Dollars per Gallon Excluding Taxes)." *Petroleum and Other Liquids*. Accessed February 23, 2020. http://www.eia.gov/dnav/pet/pet_pri_wfr_a_epllpa_pwr_dpgal_m.htm

———. February 20, 2020b. *2019/20 Winter Propane Market Update*. Accessed February 24, 2020. https://www.eia.gov/special/heatingfuels/resources/Propane_Briefing.pdf

———. February 28, 2020. "Natural Gas Plant Field Production." *Petroleum and Other Liquids*. Accessed March 6, 2020. https://www.eia.gov/dnav/pet/pet_pnp_gp_dc_rap_mbbl_a.htm

———. n.d.a. "Where Do Hydrocarbon Gas Liquids Come From?" *Hydrocarbon Gas Liquids Explained*. Accessed February 3, 2020. https://www.eia.gov/energyexplained/hydrocarbon-gas-liquids/where-do-hydrocarbon-gas-liquids-come-from.php

———. n.d.b. *Glossary*. Accessed February 3, 2020. https://www.eia.gov/tools/glossary/

———. n.d.c. "Uses of Hydrocarbon Gas Liquids." *Hydrocarbon Gas Liquids Explained*. Accessed February 3, 2020. https://www.eia.gov/energyexplained/hydrocarbon-gas-liquids/uses-of-hydrocarbon-gas-liquids.php

———. n.d.d. *Petroleum Administration for Defense Districts*. Accessed February 3, 2020. https://www.eia.gov/petroleum/marketing/monthly/pdf/paddmap.pdf

Appendix A: Household Heating Fuel by County, 2018

County	Peninsula	Total	Bottled, Tank, or LPG	Percentage
Alcona County	Lower	5,008	1,719	34.3%
Alger County	Upper	3,094	811	26.2%
Allegan County	Lower	43,000	7,069	16.4%
Alpena County	Lower	12,717	1,943	15.3%
Antrim County	Lower	9,805	3,366	34.3%
Arenac County	Lower	6,684	2,144	32.1%
Baraga County	Upper	3,036	642	21.1%
Barry County	Lower	23,840	5,935	24.9%
Bay County	Lower	43,891	4,072	9.3%
Benzie County	Lower	6,733	2,494	37.0%
Berrien County	Lower	63,908	4,380	6.9%
Branch County	Lower	16,506	3,620	21.9%
Calhoun County	Lower	53,659	3,598	6.7%
Cass County	Lower	20,855	5,260	25.2%
Charlevoix County	Lower	11,379	2,850	25.0%
Cheboygan County	Lower	11,201	1,784	15.9%
Chippewa County	Upper	14,046	2,943	21.0%
Clare County	Lower	12,406	4,479	36.1%
Clinton County	Lower	29,421	4,678	15.9%
Crawford County	Lower	6,047	2,636	43.6%
Delta County	Upper	15,949	2,968	18.6%
Dickinson County	Upper	11,087	1,501	13.5%
Eaton County	Lower	44,390	6,072	13.7%
Emmet County	Lower	14,510	3,354	23.1%
Genesee County	Lower	167,889	6,333	3.8%
Gladwin County	Lower	10,999	3,590	32.6%
Gogebic County	Upper	6,619	1,021	15.4%
Grand Traverse County	Lower	37,134	4,349	11.7%
Gratiot County	Lower	15,177	3,692	24.3%
Hillsdale County	Lower	17,904	5,762	32.2%
Houghton County	Upper	13,340	1,899	14.2%
Huron County	Lower	13,918	2,873	20.6%
Ingham County	Lower	112,200	6,563	5.8%
Ionia County	Lower	22,858	5,188	22.7%
Iosco County	Lower	11,631	2,000	17.2%

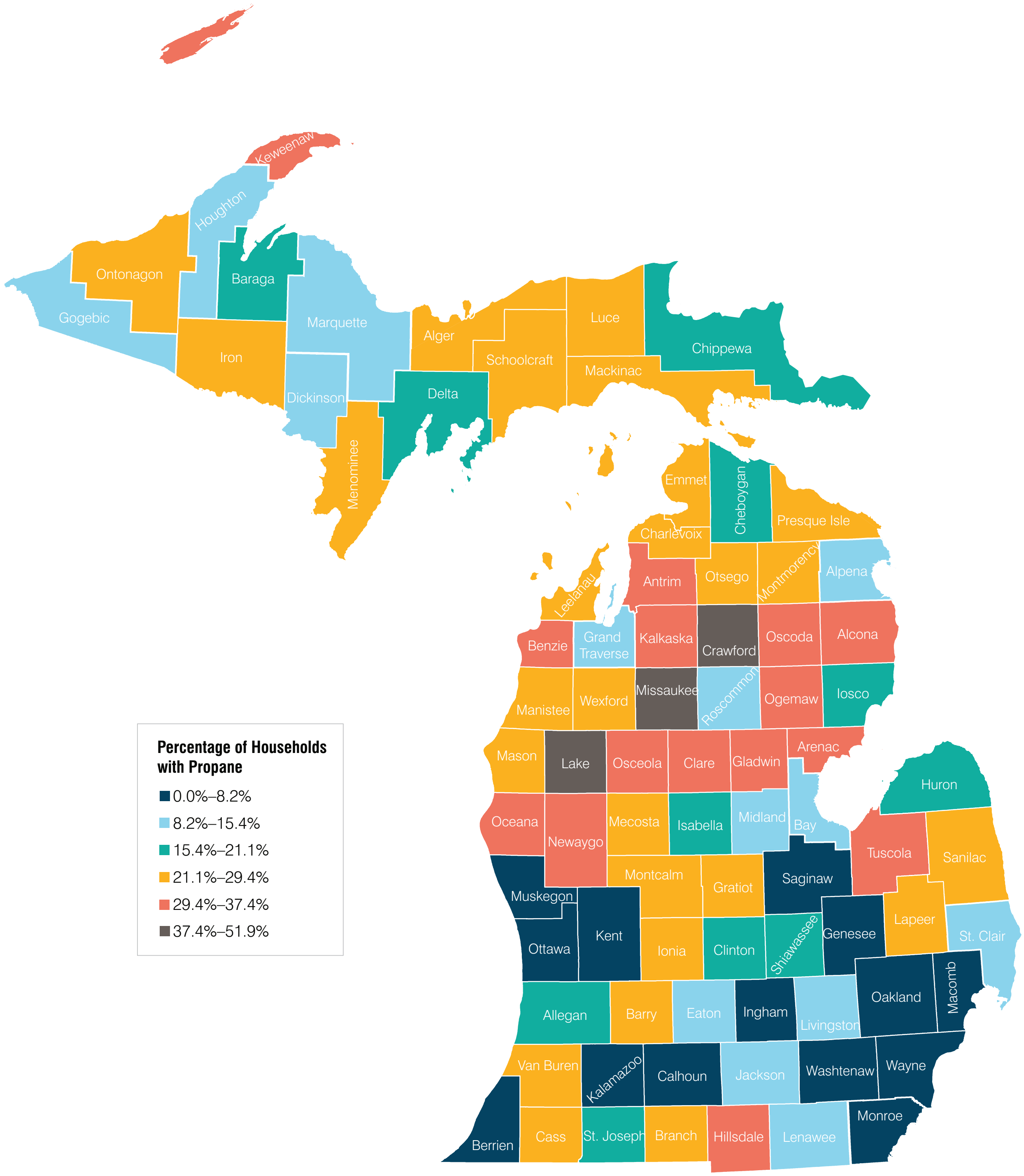
County	Peninsula	Total	Bottled, Tank, or LPG	Percentage
Iron County	Upper	5,327	1,339	25.1%
Isabella County	Lower	24,889	4,920	19.8%
Jackson County	Lower	61,696	7,052	11.4%
Kalamazoo County	Lower	102,809	5,923	5.8%
Kalkaska County	Lower	7,139	2,562	35.9%
Kent County	Lower	239,236	11,519	4.8%
Keweenaw County	Upper	1,081	357	33.0%
Lake County	Lower	4,517	2,346	51.9%
Lapeer County	Lower	33,320	7,517	22.6%
Leelanau County	Lower	9,152	2,530	27.6%
Lenawee County	Lower	38,222	5,180	13.6%
Livingston County	Lower	71,180	6,787	9.5%
Luce County	Upper	2,190	499	22.8%
Mackinac County	Upper	5,284	1,501	28.4%
Macomb County	Lower	343,592	4,672	1.4%
Manistee County	Lower	9,591	2,280	23.8%
Marquette County	Upper	26,203	3,361	12.8%
Mason County	Lower	12,115	3,192	26.3%
Mecosta County	Lower	15,858	4,172	26.3%
Menominee County	Upper	10,665	2,584	24.2%
Midland County	Lower	34,017	4,976	14.6%
Missaukee County	Lower	6,027	2,525	41.9%
Monroe County	Lower	59,279	4,524	7.6%
Montcalm County	Lower	23,761	6,995	29.4%
Montmorency County	Lower	4,195	968	23.1%
Muskegon County	Lower	65,619	5,407	8.2%
Newaygo County	Lower	19,007	6,340	33.4%
Oakland County	Lower	501,260	7,855	1.6%
Oceana County	Lower	10,157	3,596	35.4%
Ogemaw County	Lower	9,296	3,381	36.4%
Ontonagon County	Upper	2,876	794	27.6%
Osceola County	Lower	9,100	3,404	37.4%
Oscoda County	Lower	3,824	1,226	32.1%
Otsego County	Lower	9,886	2,392	24.2%
Ottawa County	Lower	101,223	5,030	5.0%
Presque Isle County	Lower	5,808	1,428	24.6%
Roscommon County	Lower	10,899	1,650	15.1%

County	Peninsula	Total	Bottled, Tank, or LPG	Percentage
Saginaw County	Lower	78,648	6,337	8.1%
Sanilac County	Lower	17,179	4,862	28.3%
Schoolcraft County	Upper	3,351	853	25.5%
Shiawassee County	Lower	27,741	4,948	17.8%
St. Clair County	Lower	64,805	6,694	10.3%
St. Joseph County	Lower	24,022	4,426	18.4%
Tuscola County	Lower	21,759	7,178	33.0%
Van Buren County	Lower	29,013	6,474	22.3%
Washtenaw County	Lower	140,210	5,355	3.8%
Wayne County	Lower	676,587	6,102	0.9%
Wexford County	Lower	13,053	3,529	27.0%
Total		**3,909,509**	**323,130**	**8.3%**
Total Upper Peninsula		**124,148**	**23,073**	**18.6%**
Total Lower Peninsula		**3,785,361**	**300,057**	**7.9%**

Source: U.S. Census Bureau n.d.b

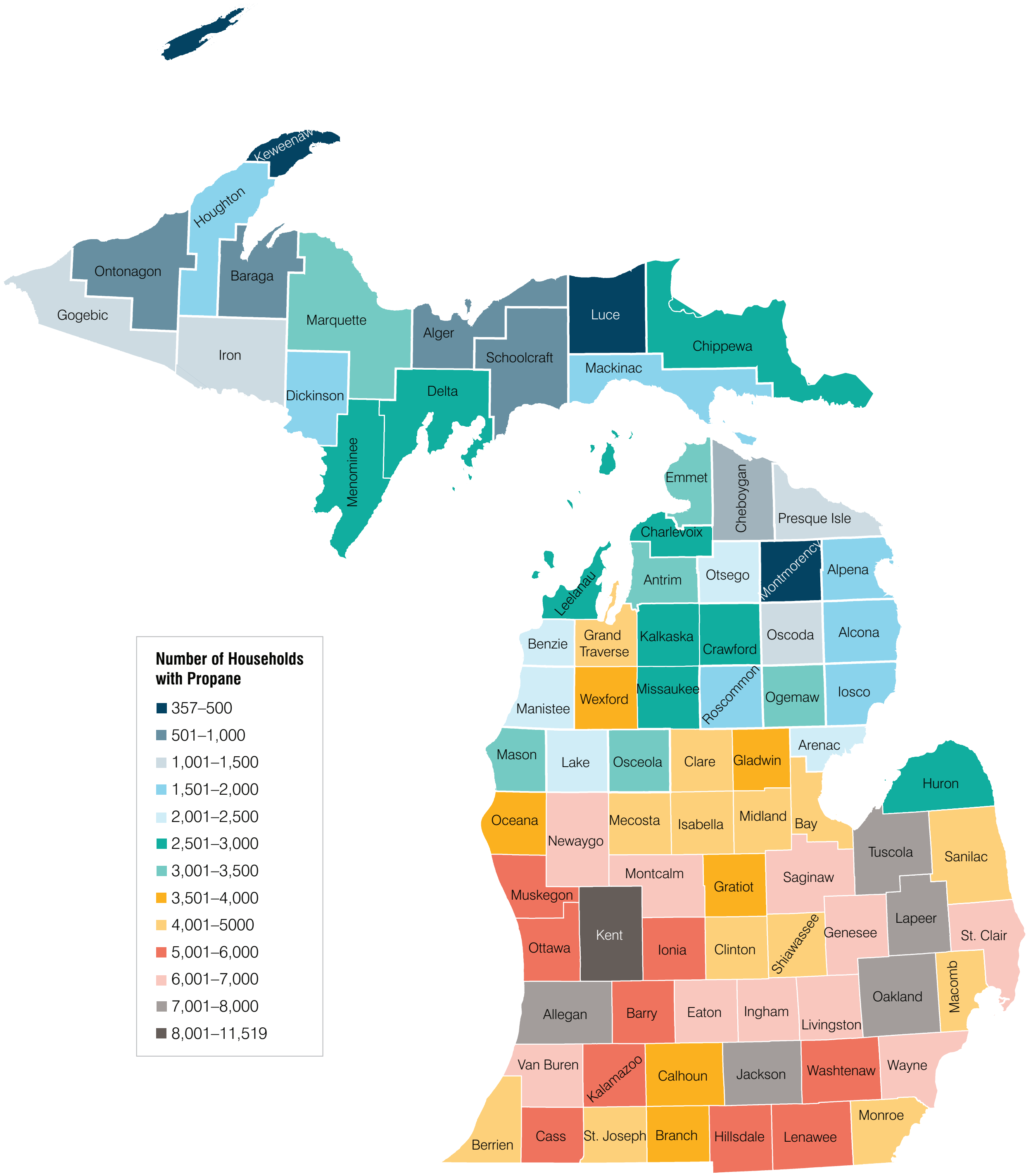
Appendix B: Map of Household Heating Fuel by County, 2018

EXHIBIT B1. Percentage of Households with Propane as Their Primary Heating Fuel



Source: U.S. Census Bureau n.d.b

EXHIBIT B2. Number of Households with Propane as Their Primary Heating Fuel, by County



Source: U.S. Census Bureau n.d.b

Appendix C: Rail Cost Calculations

PSC used the rail cost calculations presented in Dynamic Risk Assessment Systems' (Dynamic Risk's) 2017 analysis of alternatives to the straits pipeline prepared for the State of Michigan as a starting point for determining cost of rail shipments. Dynamic Risk's cost calculations were also integrated into analysis conducted by London Economics International (LEI) in a separate report released in 2018. These previous studies provide an underlying framework for developing rail cost estimates and a useful point of comparison for updated assumptions. PSC first reviewed the assumptions these studies used and worked to verify and update the inputs and assumptions as necessary. These assumptions are described below.

Fixed Costs

PSC identified several fixed costs associated with rail transportation alternatives from review of Dynamic Risk and other literature. These fixed costs include fixed operating and overhead costs associated with personnel, capital costs for incremental storage to facilitate increased delivery volumes, and additional transloading equipment necessary to accommodate greater numbers of railcars shipping propane. These fixed costs were included based on the following assumptions.

- Dynamic Risk assumed that the capacity of a railcar for shipping NGLs was 33,700 gallons. They also assumed that cars would not be filled to 100 percent capacity and estimated that each car would transport 31,500 gallons. According to a railcar leasing company interviewed by PSC, companies are prohibited from quoting the storage capacity of an average tank car, which varies by manufacturer (Trinity Rail pers. comm.). PSC was able to find one public source that quoted a railcar capacity of a Department of Transportation (DOT) 112J340-type tank car at 33,693 gallons, confirming Dynamic Risk's assumption (GBX n.d.).
- According to interviewed retailers, shippers commonly require that once a delivery is made, the recipient takes possession of the product and enables the railcar to return to service, within approximately 48 hours (Bowman Gas pers. comm.). If the propane storage car cannot be offloaded, there are additional costs associated with its use. PSC assumes that for delivery points in Michigan where rail capacity does not already exist, investment in transloading and storage will be necessary. Even in areas where rail capacity is already present, there is the potential the increased movement of propane via rail would necessitate increased storage and transloading equipment. Thus, the analysis treats these costs the same for each scenario.

Operating and Overhead Cost

PSC used Dynamic Risk's assumptions for other operating and overhead costs. Annual overhead costs for rail shipments were listed as $80,000 per year. For other operating costs, Dynamic Risk assumed that incremental overhead was equal to 0.3 person years, multiplied by 2,000 hours per year and $30 per hour, equating to $18,000 per year.[20]

[20] "Person year," referred to in Dynamic Risk's study as "man year," refers to the amount of work done by an individual throughout an entire year, typically expressed in the number of hours. For this analysis, PSC assumed that the required person years associated with rail transportation options was approximately 30 percent of an individual's full-time commitment.

Transloading Equipment Cost

PSC used the cost per unit estimate for transloading equipment ($100,000 per unit), as provided by Dynamic Risk. PSC was not able to identify sources to validate the cost assumptions for this equipment. Transloading equipment refers to the incremental investment needed to accommodate increased shipments of rail to locations without adequate rail capacity. Two transloading units were considered in these assumptions, one at the origin point and one at the delivery point. PSC replicated Dynamic Risk's calculations for the total investment costs associated with the financed purchase of transloading equipment using a 15 percent amortization rate and 20-year usable lifespan for equipment quoted by Dynamic Risk. The total cost associated with transloading equipment was $316,029 per unit or $632,059 for two units. The total annual cost associated with this investment was $31,603 for 20 years.

Storage Cost

PSC also used the cost-per-unit estimate for storage from Dynamic Risk. For one 90,000-gallon storage tank, Dynamic Risk listed the total capital cost at $350,000. PSC was not able to identify sources to validate the cost assumptions for this equipment. PSC calculated the total investment cost for storage using the 15 percent amortization rate from Dynamic Risk to develop cost estimates for the financed purchase of storage over their 20-year lifespan, which equals $1,106,103.25 per 90,000-gallon tank. Dynamic Risk assumed that three 90,000-gallon storage tanks would be necessary to accommodate increased shipment of propane. This incremental storage investment was not large enough to cover the total storage needed for the amount of product assumed to be shipped in the Dynamic Risk study, which confirms that these storage resources were not considered as the long-term storage solution for deliveries. Instead, PSC assumed that incremental storage additions as provided by Dynamic Risk are necessary to facilitate delivery of product which would be transferred to retailers for long-term storage or delivery to customers. The total annual cost estimate for incremental storage capacity at rail delivery points was $165,915 per year. PSC's fixed-cost assumptions are provided in Exhibit C1.

EXHIBIT C1. Fixed Rail Cost Assumptions, per Month

Cost Parameter	Cost
Total Storage Tank cost	$13,826
Total Transloading Equipment Cost	$2,634
Overhead and Incremental Overhead Cost	$8,167
Total Fixed Costs	**$24,627**

Source: PSC calculations

Though the annual fixed costs do not change unless additional infrastructure investment in equipment is required, the costs will vary on a per-unit basis depending on the utilization of a resource and the amount of product shipped. In determining rail cost estimates, PSC considered how fixed costs would be allocated based on different utilization rates. The rail transportation options examined require investments in infrastructure that are recovered through the sale of the commodities. As those infrastructure resources are more fully utilized, fixed costs are spread over more units and cost per commodity unit decreases.

To allocate fixed costs to the commodity units, PSC estimated volumes at different capacity factors to understand the impact of different utilization rates on per-unit fixed costs. The monthly fixed costs associated with rail are $24,627, which assumes new storage tanks totaling 270,000 gallons along with necessary transloading equipment and other overhead costs. If the facility handled 216,000 gallons per month (assuming that tanks are filled to 80 percent of their listed capacity), the fixed costs would be $0.11 per gallon. The more shipments processed during a month reduces the per-unit fixed costs. If the tanks were refilled and emptied two times per month, fixed costs would be $0.06 per gallon. Assuming three filling cycles per month, the per-unit fixed costs is $0.04, or $0.03 per gallon if there are four cycles.

Higher utilization of equipment invested in to deliver propane results in lower cost of supply. For the most part, priority options identified for each of the delivery sites included supply alternatives with high utilization rates. However, PSC saw value in understanding the cost impacts of other equipment utilization patterns. There is some relationship between utilization of fixed-cost resources and the supply pattern, e.g., just-in-time delivery of propane may result in varying levels of utilization over the year. In that case, higher delivery costs may be offset by reduced need for storage because propane is delivered only when needed.

Variable Costs

The variable-cost methodology utilized by Dynamic Risk and LEI was based on the total transit time for rail shipments from origin to delivery point. PSC was not able to identify a data source that would provide the total transit time for all of the scenarios considered. Canadian National Railway provides such a tool through their website, but PSC was unable to find similar tools for other class-one rail carriers, which made it impossible to calculate the variable rail costs using the same methodology as Dynamic Risk.

Instead, PSC used the Uniform Rail Costing System (URCS) provided by the Surface Transportation Board (STB) to establish variable costs for rail shipments. The URCS provides data from class-one rail carriers collected through annual sampling of carload waybills.[21] The STB provides a Railroad Cost Program that allows users to build train shipments and determine variable costs associated with a shipment. This tool utilizes data from 2018 that draws from actual reported shipping costs from class-one rail carriers. The Railroad Cost Program made it possible for PSC to calculate variable rail shipment costs for a wide number of supply pathways. The Railroad Cost Program requires a number of input parameters to calculate the variable cost of rail shipments. The required variables are discussed below

Railroad Company (Only Class-one Carriers)

As noted, the Railroad Cost Program only contains data for class-one carriers, and as such, PSC was only able to calculate variable costs for origin and delivery points served by these railroads. Of the delivery points identified for Michigan, Rapid River was the only location not served by rail. For this option, PSC assumed rail deliveries would be taken to Escanaba, Michigan, which is on a Canadian National Railway line with ultimate delivery to Rapid River via truck. Kincheloe was also served by Canadian National Railway. Alto and Marysville each have CSX lines running to their facilities. Only Kalkaska was not served by a class-one carrier, meaning that it was not possible to calculate rail delivery with the Railroad Cost Program. All of the supply hubs included in the model have class-one rail service. Edmonton is served by

[21] According to CSX's Railroad Dictionary, a waybill is "a shipping document prepared by a carrier at the point of origin showing the point of origin, destination, route, shipper, consignee, description of shipment, weight, charges, and other data necessary to rate, ship and settle" (CSX n.d.).

Canadian National Railway as well, and Mont Belvieu and Conway were served by BNSF Railway. PSC also reviewed the list of bulk petroleum terminals to assess how many were served by rail to identify alternative supply configurations to intermediate sources.

Distance Travelled

The variable cost of each rail route is driven in part by the distance travelled on each rail line. Only BNSF Railway had a public tool that allowed the distance between two points on their system to be calculated. Additionally, many of the potential delivery pathways crossed different rail carriers' lines, which meant that even a company-specific tool like BNSF's would not be able to supply distances in every case. Instead, PSC utilized the U.S. Department of Transportation Federal Railroad Administration's Web-based geographic information system application that displays rail lines for all class-one carriers and enables measurement of distances between points. PSC manually collected distances for rail line segments to establish the distances travelled for selected supply routes. PSC identified rail distances for 49 different supply routes for the modeling analysis.

Type of Segment

The type of rail segment refers to where a rail carrier fits in the movement of a shipment from origin to destination. In some cases, like shipment from Edmonton to Kincheloe, Canadian National Railway operates the entire stretch of rail lines from origin to destination and can originate a shipment and terminate the shipment without having to transfer to another carrier. In other cases, it takes several different rail carriers to transport product from origin to delivery point. In these types of shipments, the originating rail carrier will deliver product to another carrier that will receive and terminate the delivery at the end destination or potentially deliver it to the rail carrier. The various segment types ensure that the variable cost calculations consider the costs associated with transferring shipments at different points in the process and between carriers. These shipment segments are labeled as:

- **Originate and terminate:** This indicates this railroad moves the shipment from origin to destination—sometimes referred to as a local move.
- **Originate and deliver:** This indicates this railroad originates the shipment but will deliver it to another railroad—sometimes referred to as a forwarded move.
- **Receive and deliver:** This indicates this railroad receives the shipment from one railroad and will deliver it to another railroad—sometimes referred to as an overhead move.
- **Receive and terminate:** This indicates this railroad receives the shipment from one railroad and will move the shipment to the termination—sometimes referred to as a received move. (STB 2011)

Number of Cars

The number of cars included in a shipment is another important factor for calculating variable costs; however, PSC determined that the Railroad Cost Program's estimates for variable costs use a fixed number in calculating the cost of a shipment. Because of this, PSC chose to calculate the cost of shipping one car and subsequently the cost per gallon associated, while also considering cost variation due to shipment size.

Type of Car

The Railroad Cost Program provides a list of options for railcar type. PSC's analysis assumed that propane shipments would utilize a DOT 112J340-type tank car with a capacity of 33,700 gallons. In the Railroad Cost Program, this was entered as "Tank Car (>= 22,000 Gallons)."

Freight Car Ownership

There were two options for the ownership of a freight car available in the Railroad Cost Program—railroad or private. For the sake of this analysis, PSC used costs associated with railroad-owned cars.

Weight

The gross load of a 33,700-gallon propane tank car is 263,000 pounds, or 131.5 tons (GBX n.d.). PSC rounded this number up to 132 tons and utilized this for the assumed weight per car.

Commodity Type

The Railroad Cost Program provides a list of commodity types to choose from. For this analysis, PSC selected petroleum or coal products for the commodity type.

Shipment Charge

The shipment charge parameter is not required to calculate the variable costs, according to the STB. This variable is only required if trying to calculate the revenue-to-variable-cost ratio, which estimates the profitability of a shipment for the railroad (STB 2011). PSC did not enter a shipment charge for its calculations.

Shipment Size

The shipment size variable allows for consideration of costs for different-sized shipments. The Railroad Cost Program manual indicates how different shipment sizes should be utilized (see Exhibit C2).

EXHIBIT C2. Shipment Size

Shipment Size	Description
Single-car Movement	Select this option when calculating the variable costs for a small number of cars tendered under separate waybills (typically one to five cars).
Multiple-car Movement	Select this option when calculating the variable costs for six to 49 cars tendered under one waybill.
Unit Train Movement	Select this option when calculating the variable costs on a trainload basis (typically 50 or more cars).

Source: STB 2011

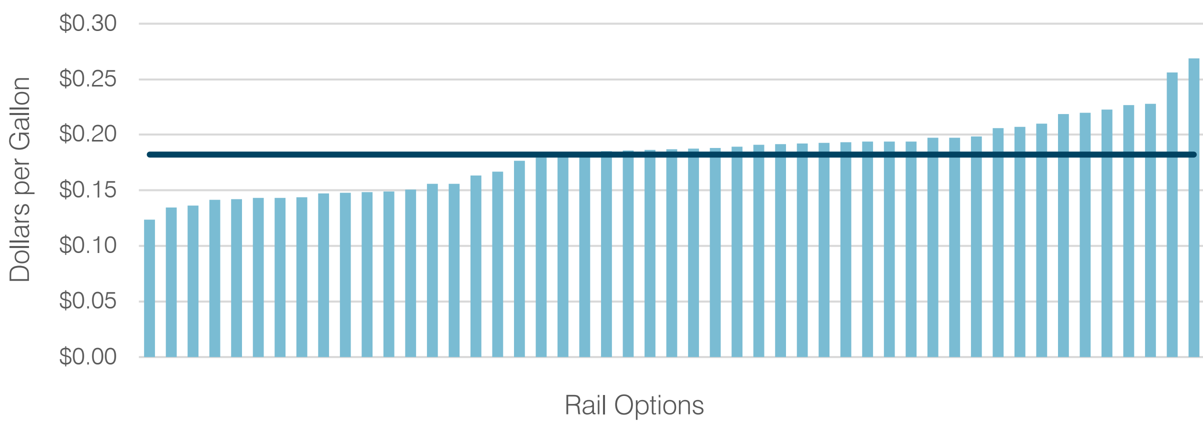
PSC elected to use the multiple-car movement shipment size for the basis of its calculations because it provided the widest range of shipment sizes.

Cost Calculations

The next step for calculating rail costs was to identify rail routes and associated costs to include in the modeling of alternative supply source. Using the three major hubs as the origin point, PSC identified transportation pathways to delivery points in Michigan, the ownership of various segments of routes, and the distance traveled for each segment of a route. Since class-one rail carriers do not serve Kalkaska, PSC was not able to identify variable costs for this alternative using the Railroad Cost Program. Because there are several potential routes that shippers could take to reach delivery points, PSC constructed more than one rail delivery route for several locations.

This analysis identified 49 different shipment routes from Edmonton, Conway, and Mont Belvieu. PSC calculated the per-car and subsequently per-gallon costs associated with each supply route. The least-costly rail option in terms of variable cost was $0.124 per gallon. The highest-cost option was nearly $0.30 per gallon. The average for the 49 delivery routes was $0.182 per gallon, as shown in Exhibit C4.

EXHIBIT C3. Range of Variable Costs for Rail Options, per Gallon



Source: PSC calculations

The range of cost options from the three hubs indicates that variable rail shipment costs can be a determining factor in the cost-effectiveness of rail alternatives. The hub with the lowest average variable cost for supply routes was Edmonton, which came in at $0.151 per gallon. This is despite having the longest overall distance travelled. Options from Conway had the next lowest average distance and came in less than $0.01 per gallon higher than routes from Edmonton. Variable costs from shipping via rail from Mont Belvieu were the most expensive on average. All of the rail supply alternatives from Mont Belvieu had average variable costs that were greater than the average cost option.

EXHIBIT C4. Average Variable Cost and Distance for Rail Alternatives

Origin Hub	Average Distance (Miles)	Average Cost (Dollars per Gallon)
Edmonton	1,621.0	$0.164
Conway	1,355.1	$0.173
Mont Belvieu	1,579.7	$0.203
All Options	1,530.4	$0.182

Source: PSC calculations

Appendix D: Trucking Cost Calculations

To establish costs associated with trucking, PSC followed the same approach it used for rail, first validating the calculations and sources used by the Dynamic Risk and LEI studies. Since Dynamic Risk did not include sources in their final report, PSC began by evaluating and updating the public sources used by LEI, including the key fixed- and variable-cost elements. Using the confirmed or updated fixed and variable costs, PSC calculated costs per gallon of propane based on shipping volumes and costs at capacity factors of 25 percent, 50 percent, 75 percent, and 100 percent. These calculations are described in the following sections.

Fixed Costs

PSC identified several fixed costs associated with trucking transportation alternatives from review of Dynamic Risk and other literature. These fixed costs include truck and trailer capital costs, fixed operating and overhead costs associated with personnel, capital costs for incremental storage to facilitate increased delivery volumes, and additional transloading equipment necessary to accommodate increased propane shipments via truck. These fixed costs were included based on the following assumptions.

Tractor Truck and Propane Trailer Capital Costs

PSC used the Dynamic Risk and LEI assumptions for the capital cost of a truck, $120,000, to which PSC then applied a 15 percent amortization rate for a total cost over the seven-year life of the vehicle of $194,511, which translates to $2,316 per month. PSC did the same for the cost of a propane trailer, $145,000, to which PSC then applied a 15 percent amortization rate for a total cost over the 15-year life of the trailer of $365,292, which translates to $2,029 per month. The total fixed cost of a tractor-trailer was $52,144 per year or $4,345 per month.

Operating and Overhead Cost

PSC used Dynamic Risk and LEI assumptions for other operating costs ($80,000 per year/$6,666 per month overhead and incremental overhead of 0.45 person years, multiplied by their assumption of 2,000 hours per year and $30 per hour to get $27,000 per year/$2,250 per month). PSC assumed that Dynamic Risk and LEI's assumptions did not apply to a single truck but to the cost of the overall fleet, and Dynamic Risk and LEI assumed a total fleet size of 55 trucks. PSC divided the estimated overhead cost by 55 to arrive at a per-truck overhead cost.

Transloading Equipment Cost

Transloading costs associated with trucking were assumed to be the same as those developed for rail. PSC used the cost-per-unit estimate for transloading equipment ($100,000 per unit), as provided by Dynamic Risk. Two transloading units were considered in these assumptions, one at the origin point and one at the delivery point. PSC replicated Dynamic Risk's calculations for the total investment costs associated with the financed purchase of transloading equipment using a 15 percent amortization rate and 20-year usable lifespan for equipment quoted by Dynamic Risk. The total cost associated with transloading equipment was $316,029 per unit or $632,059 for two units. The total annual cost associated with this investment was $31,603, or $2,634 per month.

Storage Cost

PSC took the same approach to estimating storage costs for trucking and for rail. PSC used the capital cost estimates for bulk storage tanks from Dynamic Risk. For one 90,000-gallon storage tank, Dynamic Risk listed the total capital cost at $350,000. PSC was not able to identify sources to validate the cost assumptions for this equipment. PSC calculated the total investment cost for storage using the 15 percent amortization rate from Dynamic Risk to develop cost estimates for the financed purchased of storage over their 20-year lifespan equal to $1,106,103 (or $55,305 per year for 20 years) per 90,000-gallon tank. Dynamic Risk assumed that three 90,000-gallon storage tanks would be necessary to accommodate increased shipment of propane. This incremental storage investment was not large enough to cover the total storage needed for the amount of product assumed to be shipped in the Dynamic Risk study, indicating that these storage resources were not considered as the long-term storage solution for deliveries. Instead, PSC assumed that incremental storage additions as provided by Dynamic Risk are necessary to facilitate delivery of product, which would be transferred to retailers for long-term storage or delivery to customers. The total annual cost estimate for incremental storage capacity at truck delivery points was $165,915 per year or $13,826 per month. PSC's fixed-cost assumptions are provided in Exhibit D1.

EXHIBIT D1. Fixed Trucking Cost Assumptions, per Month

Cost Parameter	Cost
Tractor Truck	$2,316
Propane Trailer	$2,029
Storage	$13,826
Transloading	$2,634
Overhead	$6,575
Total Fixed Costs	**$27,380**

Source: PSC calculations

Though the annual fixed costs do not change unless additional infrastructure investment in equipment is required, the costs will vary on a per-unit basis depending on the utilization of a resource and the amount of product shipped. In determining truck cost estimates, PSC considered how fixed costs would be allocated based on different utilization rates. The fixed cost of investment related to truck transport is recovered through the delivery of the commodities. As infrastructure resources are more fully utilized, fixed costs are spread over more units and cost per commodity unit decreases.

To allocate fixed costs to the commodity units, PSC estimated volumes at different capacity factors to understand the impact of different utilization rates. For example, fixed costs associated with trucking were estimated to be $27,380 per month. PSC assumed that operating at 100 percent utilization, a truck can deliver 8,800 gallons every day or 264,000 gallons per month. Allocation of the fixed costs across the volume transported results in fixed costs of $0.1037 per gallon. If the truck is only used at 25 percent capacity or delivers just 66,000 gallons per month, the fixed-cost allocation is $0.4148 per gallon. Part of PSC's analysis of alternative supply options included looking at the cost impact of different rates of utilization of delivery systems.

Higher utilization of equipment invested in to deliver propane results in lower cost of supply. For the most part, priority options identified for each of the delivery sites included supply alternatives with high utilization rates. However, PSC saw value in understanding the cost impacts of other equipment utilization patterns. There is some relationship between utilization of fixed-cost resources and the supply pattern, e.g., just-in-time delivery of propane may result in varying levels of utilization over the year. In that case, higher delivery costs may be offset by reduced need for storage because propane is delivered only when needed.

Variable Costs

Fuel-cost Estimates

PSC used U.S. EIA estimates for the retail price of No.2 Diesel Ultra Low Sulfur (0-15 ppm) for the past ten years, and then calculated the ten-year average cost of fuel over this time: $3.1935 per gallon. PSC calculated fuel costs per mile by dividing mileage by the assumed cost of fuel per gallon ($3.1935) by the number of miles travelled per gallon (7.9 miles). The estimated fuel cost for propane trucks is $0.4044 per mile.

Driver Wages and Benefits

To establish updated costs for driver wages and benefits, PSC used data provided by the Bureau of Labor Statistics (BLS). PSC used salary data from BLS's occupational employment and wages statistics for heavy and tractor-trailer truck drivers (Standard Occupational Classification system code 533032) for Michigan, which showed these wages at $20.89 per hour. For benefits, the BLS estimate for all workers of transportation and material-moving occupations nationwide for the second quarter of 2018 was $10.53 per hour. Adding these figures together, PSC established an hourly wage of $31.42 and used this number for the overall analysis.

Insurance and Other Fees

PSC used the Dynamic Risk and LEI assumptions for the insurance/license/fees of $0.09 per mile.

Other Maintenance Costs

PSC used Dynamic Risk and LEI's assumptions to calculate variable maintenance costs in the form of truck/trailer repairs and truck/trailer tires—$0.16 per mile and $0.04 per mile, respectively.

Other Assumptions

Volume of Propane per Tractor Trailer

PSC was not able to validate Dynamic Risk or LEI's assumptions for the common size of a propane trailer, as trailer sizes differ by supplier and requirements differ by state. PSC used 8,800 gallons for the assumed volume of a propane trailer (Crystal Flash pers. comm.). Though not the largest type of propane trailer operating in the state, this measurement does accommodate travel out of state, unlike other trailer types. PSC followed other assumptions used by Dynamic Risk and LEI with regard to terminal load/unload time (one hour each) and operating hours per day (trucks can operate up to 24 hours a day).

Distance Traveled and Time in Transit

For each truck route identified, PSC referenced Google Maps to determine the distance and time to travel from origin to destination. PSC specified a Monday at 9:00 AM departure time to determine accurate travel time under normal business day conditions.[22]

EXHIBIT D2. Variable Trucking Cost Assumptions

Cost Parameter	Cost
Diesel Fuel Costs, per Mile	$0.4044
Insurance and Other Fees, per Mile	$0.09
Truck and Trailer Repairs, per Mile	$0.16
Truck and Trailer Tires, per Mile	$0.04
Total Variable Costs, per Mile	**$0.69**
Driver Wages, per Hour	$20.89
Driver Benefits, per Hour	$10.53
Total Variable Costs, per Hour	**$31.42**

Source: PSC calculations

Cost Calculations

The next step in calculating trucking costs was to determine the number of cycles, i.e., round trips from terminal to delivery point that could be made in a time period (day, month, year) based on travel time between points and time for loading and unloading trucks. PSC selected ten terminals as the origin points for truck shipments with delivery to the five selected sites in Michigan, totaling 50 different routes. Assuming 24 hours of operation, PSC determined the maximum number of trips that could be made in a given day for each route and the total volume of propane shipped. Based on the number of cycles per day, PSC calculated the number of gallons per month that could be delivered with a single truck. The average cycle time for all routes was 1.55 deliveries per day, which results in 416,814 gallons delivered per month at full utilization. Exhibit D3 shows the number of cycles and delivery amounts for each route.

EXHIBIT D3. Number of Cycles per Day and Gallons per Month Delivery

Origin	Delivery Point	Cycles/Day	Gallons/Month
East Chicago, Indiana	Kincheloe, Michigan	1.47	393,254
	Rapid River, Michigan	1.53	409,306
	Alto, Michigan	3.00	802,560
	Kalkaska, Michigan	2.06	551,091
	Marysville, Michigan	1.95	521,664
Janesville, Wisconsin	Kincheloe, Michigan	1.36	363,423

[22] Google Maps is a Web mapping service that provides route planning, distance, and travel time based on real-time or typical traffic conditions. Information was accessed for the time range of December 1, 2019, through February 21, 2020.

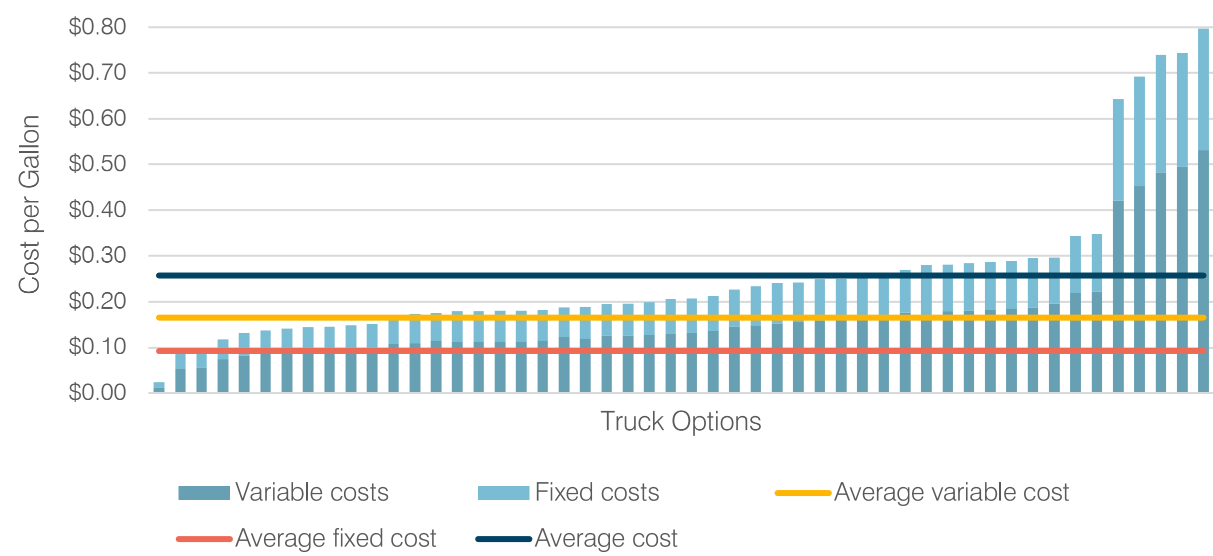
Origin	Delivery Point	Cycles/Day	Gallons/Month
	Rapid River, Michigan	1.89	506,880
	Alto, Michigan	1.89	506,880
	Kalkaska, Michigan	1.44	385,229
	Marysville, Michigan	1.33	356,693
Dubuque, Iowa	Kincheloe, Michigan	0.94	250,149
	Rapid River, Michigan	1.64	437,760
	Alto, Michigan	1.57	418,727
	Kalkaska, Michigan	1.26	337,920
	Marysville, Michigan	1.18	315,761
Coshocton, Ohio	Kincheloe, Michigan	1.18	315,761
	Rapid River, Michigan	1.09	292,727
	Alto, Michigan	1.87	500,297
	Kalkaska, Michigan	1.50	400,446
	Marysville, Michigan	2.07	553,490
Inver Heights, Minnesota	Kincheloe, Michigan	1.13	303,187
	Rapid River, Michigan	1.52	407,650
	Alto, Michigan	1.01	269,165
	Kalkaska, Michigan	1.00	266,299
	Marysville, Michigan	0.83	221,218
Rosemount, Minnesota	Kincheloe, Michigan	1.11	296,512
	Rapid River, Michigan	1.48	394,783
	Alto, Michigan	0.99	264,290
	Kalkaska, Michigan	0.97	260,748
	Marysville, Michigan	0.81	217,914
Lebanon, Indiana	Kincheloe, Michigan	1.11	297,015
	Rapid River, Michigan	1.20	320,971
	Alto, Michigan	1.95	521,849
	Kalkaska, Michigan	1.55	413,424
	Marysville, Michigan	1.60	428,603
Greensburg, Pennsylvania	Kincheloe, Michigan	0.96	256,546
	Rapid River, Michigan	0.85	226,952
	Alto, Michigan	1.36	362,876
	Kalkaska, Michigan	1.12	300,069
	Marysville, Michigan	1.55	413,424
Escanaba, Michigan	Kincheloe, Michigan	3.21	859,886
	Rapid River, Michigan	8.89	2,377,956
	Alto, Michigan	1.67	447,940

Origin	Delivery Point	Cycles/Day	Gallons/Month
	Kalkaska, Michigan	2.38	635,691
	Marysville, Michigan	1.59	426,138
Edmonton, Alberta	Kincheloe, Michigan	0.43	303,187
	Rapid River, Michigan	0.46	407,650
	Alto, Michigan	0.41	110,698
	Kalkaska, Michigan	0.40	107,008
	Marysville, Michigan	0.39	103,556

Source: PSC calculations

Using these estimates, PSC then calculated the variable and fixed costs per gallon of propane shipped for each route. Exhibit D4 shows the range of fixed and variable costs for the various routes for a single truck operating at full capacity. Average variable costs are $0.17 per gallon and average fixed costs are $0.09 per gallon. The highest-cost options represent transport from Edmonton, Alberta, via truck. Because of long cycle time, relatively few gallons are delivered, increasing fixed cost per gallon. High variable costs are driven by the distance and time required to travel.

EXHIBIT D4. Range of Variable and Fixed Costs for Truck Options, per Gallon



Source: PSC calculations

PSC's analysis is based on a single truck; however, some fixed-cost components, including transloader equipment, storage, and overhead, could be spread across a fleet of trucks, reducing the fixed costs allocated to each gallon delivered. Increasing fleet size to ten trucks would reduce average truck transport costs from $0.26 per gallon to $0.019 per gallon.

Appendix E: Michigan Propane Supply Calculations

The limited availability of data for tracking the origin of propane supply to Michigan customers requires reliance on various assumptions to illustrate the state's current propane supply picture. PSC's assumptions, detailed starting on page 46, are based on several calculations that attempt to overcome data limitations and quantify the importance of various supply sources to customers. This appendix provides those assumptions and calculations.

Rapid River

The Rapid River propane production facility receives all of its NGL feedstock from Enbridge's Line 5, which is shipped from Superior, Wisconsin. According to Enbridge estimates, roughly 17.5 percent of the products shipped on Line 5 are NGLs, averaging 82,844 barrels per day, or 3,479,488 gallons daily, from 2014 to 2019 (Enbridge pers. comm.). The facility's stated capacity is 7,500 barrels per day, or 315,000 gallons daily (Plains September 2019). The actual volume of NGLs received by Rapid River, as reported by Dynamic Risk for 2015–2016, states that the facility's actual capacity is closer to 3,000 barrels per day, or 129,231 gallons daily. Based on Plains Midstream Canada estimates, the propane content of the NGLs delivered to Rapid River is 65–70 percent of total volume. Assuming that the facility can extract propane totaling at least 65 percent of the volume of NGLs delivered to the facility, then the effective propane production is 2,000 barrels per day, or 84,000 gallons daily, which totals 30,660,000 gallons of propane annually. Based on PSC's estimated propane demand curve, this propane production amounts to 6.1 percent of statewide demand and 87.6 percent of the Upper Peninsula's demand. For this analysis, PSC assumes that all of the propane produced at Rapid River is consumed in the Upper Peninsula.

EXHIBIT E1. Rapid River Facility Propane Production Calculations

	Barrels	Gallons
Total Line 5 NGLs Shipped per Day	78,200	3,284,407
NGLs Withdrawn per Day	3,077	129,231
Propane Content in Line 5 NGL Mix	65%	
Propane Production per Day	2,000	84,000
Annual Propane Production	730,000	30,660,000
Percentage of Michigan Propane Supplied		**6.1%**
Percentage of Upper Peninsula Propane Supplied		**87.6%**

Source: PSC calculations

Kalkaska Gas Processing Plant

The Kalkaska gas processing plant is supplied from feedstock produced in the northern Lower Peninsula through DTE's Wet Header gas pipeline system (MPSC September 2019). The plant's owner, Lambda Energy Resources, reported to PSC that the facility can produce 2,500 barrels of propane per day, or 105,000 gallons daily. Annual propane production is estimated between 13 million and 15 million gallons (Lambda Energy Resources pers. comm.). According to the MPSC's 2019 *Michigan Statewide Energy*

Assessment, production from the Kalkaska facility was estimated at 1,050 barrels per day, or 44,100 gallons daily, totaling 16,096,500 gallons annually (MPSC September 2019). This estimate also aligns with PSC's. For this study, PSC elected to use the MPSC's production estimates. Based on these figures, the Kalkaska plant provides 3.2 percent of Michigan's total propane supply. PSC assumes that all of this supply is consumed in the Lower Peninsula, which equates to 3.5 percent of the peninsula's propane supply.

Detroit Refinery

Marathon's Detroit refinery is another source of propane supply for Michigan, producing the gas as a biproduct of crude oil refining processes. Crude oil is supplied to Marathon's refinery from a number of sources, including Enbridge's Line 78 and Line 5. The Detroit facility has a total refining capacity of 140,000 barrels per day of crude oil. The MPSC estimated that the rate of propane production from this refinery is 1.66 percent of its total capacity, equating to 2,324 barrels per day, or 98,868 gallons daily. This aligns with Marathon's own estimates (Marathon Petroleum Corporation pers. comm.). As the refinery's output varies seasonally, and some of the propane produced is consumed for its own industrial processes, PSC adopted a more conservative estimate of the refinery's production. For this analysis, PSC assumes that the facility would produce 2,000 barrels per day, or 84,000 gallons daily, which equates to 30.6 million gallons per year. This figure represents 6.1 percent of Michigan's total propane demand. PSC assumes that all of the propane from the Detroit refinery is delivered to customers in Michigan's Lower Peninsula, equating to 6.6 percent of the peninsula's demand.

Ontario Production

Like the Rapid River facility, Sarnia receives NGL product from Enbridge's Line 5 and is operated by Plains Midstream Canada. Plains Midstream Canada reports that the total production capacity of its Ontario facilities is 105,000 barrels per day, or 4,410,000 gallons daily (Plains Midstream Canada 2019). Assuming its Ontario facilities operate at 95 percent of their total capacity, they can produce up to 99,750 barrels per day, or 4,189,500 gallons daily. To determine the volume of propane production from the facility's expected capacity, PSC used the same assumption of 65 percent propane content used in its Rapid River calculations. Therefore, the total estimated propane production from Plains Midstream Canada's Ontario facilities is 64,838 barrels per day, or 2,727,175 gallons daily.

Though Line 5's supplies a sizeable portion of the feedstock for these facilities, PSC assumes that there are other sources. Enbridge estimates that Line 5 transports an average of 82,844 barrels, or 3,479,488 gallons, of NGLs per day (Enbridge pers. comm.). Of this volume, only 79,767 barrels, or 3,350,217 gallons, remain after withdrawals are made at Rapid River. This represents 79.9 percent of the assumed capacity of Plain Midwest's Sarnia facilities and would yield 51,849 barrels per day, or 2,177,641 gallons daily, of propane, totaling 794,839,038 gallons per year.

There is one other variable that helps determine the impact of Ontario production on Michigan. Plains Midwest facilities are connected via pipeline to storage capacity in St. Clair and Marysville, Michigan. Since these pipelines cross international boundaries, there is a record of propane shipments. Examination of these shipments from Ontario to Michigan shows that, from 2014 to 2018, net imports to Michigan from Ontario facilities were 14,618 barrels, or 613,956 gallons, per day (U.S. EIA January 31, 2020f). PSC assumes that all of the gallons delivered to Michigan from Sarnia are consumed in the state, equaling 224,093,940 gallons per year. This represents 44.8 percent of Michigan's total propane demand.

Assuming that the proportion of shipments from Ontario that can be traced to Line 5 equal the total volume of propane produced from Line 5 feedstock (79.9 percent), this would total 11,690 barrels per day, or 490,962 gallons, of propane originating on Line 5 being delivered to Michigan. Using these figures, the annual volume of propane originating from Line 5 is 179,201,188 gallons per year, which equates to 35.8 percent of Michigan's statewide supply and 38.5 percent of the Lower Peninsula's demand.

EXHIBIT E2. Ontario Propane Production Calculations

	Barrels	Gallons
Total Line 5 NGLs Shipped per Day	78,844	3,284,407
NGLs Withdrawn at Rapid River per Day	3,077	129,231
NGLs Shipped to Ontario Facilities per Day	75,123	3,155,176
Ontario Facilities Operating Capacity per Day	105,000	4,410,000
Ontario Facilities Capacity Utilization	95%	
Ontario Facilities Total Production per Day	99,750	4,189,500
Propane Content in Line 5 NGL Mix	65%	
Ontario Facilities Propane Production per Day	64,838	2,723,175
Percentage of Production Supplied by Line 5	75%	
Ontario Facilities Propane Production, Sourced from Line 5	48,830	2,050,865
Net Propane Imports from Ontario Facilities	14,618	613,956
Net Propane Imports from Ontario Facilities, Sourced from Line 5	11,009	462,380
Annual Propane Deliveries from Ontario Facilities	5,335,570	224,093,940
Annual Propane Deliveries from Ontario Facilities, Sourced from Line 5	4,018,299	168,768,558
Percentage of Michigan Propane Supplied		**44.8%**
Percentage of Michigan Propane Supplied, Sourced from Line 5		**33.8%**
Percentage of Lower Peninsula Propane Supplied		**48.2%**
Percentage of Lower Peninsula Propane Supplied, Sourced from Line 5		**36.3%**

Source: PSC calculations

Superior Production

The Superior propane production facility receives all of its NGL feedstock from Enbridge's Line 1, which is shipped from Edmonton, Alberta. According to Enbridge estimates, 80,000 barrels per day, or 3,360,000 gallons daily, from 2014 to 2019 (Enbridge pers. comm.). The facility's stated capacity is 10,000 barrels per day, or 420,000 gallons daily (Plains Midstream Canada 2019). The actual volume of NGLs received by Superior, as reported by Enbridge was 4,000 barrels per day. Based on Plains Midstream Canada estimates, the propane content of the NGLs delivered through Enbridge's Lakehead system is 65 to 70 percent of total volume. Assuming that the facility can extract propane totaling at least 65 percent of the volume of NGLs delivered to the facility, then the effective propane production is 2,600 barrels per day, or

109,200 gallons daily, which totals 39,858,000 gallons of propane annually. PSC estimated that the Superior facility contributes 2,170,000 gallons per year to Michigan propane consumption. This amounts to 6.2 percent of Upper Peninsula demand and 0.4 percent of the statewide demand.

EXHIBIT E3. Superior Facility Propane Production Calculations

	Barrels	Gallons
Total Line 5 NGLs Shipped per Day	80,000	3,284,407
NGLs Withdrawn per Day	4,000	168,000
Propane Content in Line 5 NGL Mix	65%	
Propane Production per Day	2,600	109,200
Annual Propane Production	949,000	39,858,000
Percentage of Michigan Propane Supplied		**0.43%**
Percentage of Upper Peninsula Propane Supplied		**6.2%**

Source: PSC calculations

Appendix F: Storage Calculations

PSC used Dynamic Risk's and LEI's cost-per-unit estimates for storage, which is $350,000 per 90,000-gallon tank. PSC also used each study's 15 percent amortization rate to develop cost estimates for the financed purchased of storage over the tank's 20-year lifespan, which is $1,106,103.25 per 90,000-gallon tank, or $12.29 per gallon.

PSC employed a different approach for estimating the amount of required storage. While PSC replicated Dynamic Risk and LEI's calculations using the three 90,000-gallon tank assumptions, it could not clarify the rationale used in assuming this amount of storage was sufficient. Instead, PSC calculated the number of 90,000-gallon tanks needed to meet demand at various levels, reviewing monthly propane demand in the Upper and Lower Peninsulas to identify the highest level of annual supply needed across two weather scenarios: normal weather (13.19 million gallons) and severe weather (16.60 million gallons). PSC examined these estimates across three different storage types—bulk, retail, and end-user storage—and focused on identifying the amount of bulk storage required.

To evaluate different levels of bulk storage investment, PSC used three capacity scenarios: 1.5 million gallons, 4.75 million gallons, and 8 million gallons. These scenarios represent the low end of bulk storage investment required: Low (normal weather with aggressive end-user storage, 1.5 million gallons), moderate (normal weather with moderate end-user storage/severe weather with aggressive end-user storage, 4.5 million gallons), and high (severe weather with moderate end-user storage, 8 million gallons.)

PSC calculated the number of tanks needed to meet these three demand levels, which is 16.67, 52.78, and 88.89 tanks, respectively. PSC then multiplied the number of tanks needed by the amortized cost per tank over 20 years, which totaled $18.4 million, $58.4 million, and $98.3 million, respectively. Lastly, PSC divided the total cost by 20 years and 365 days for daily cost, and then multiplied this figure by the number of days per month.

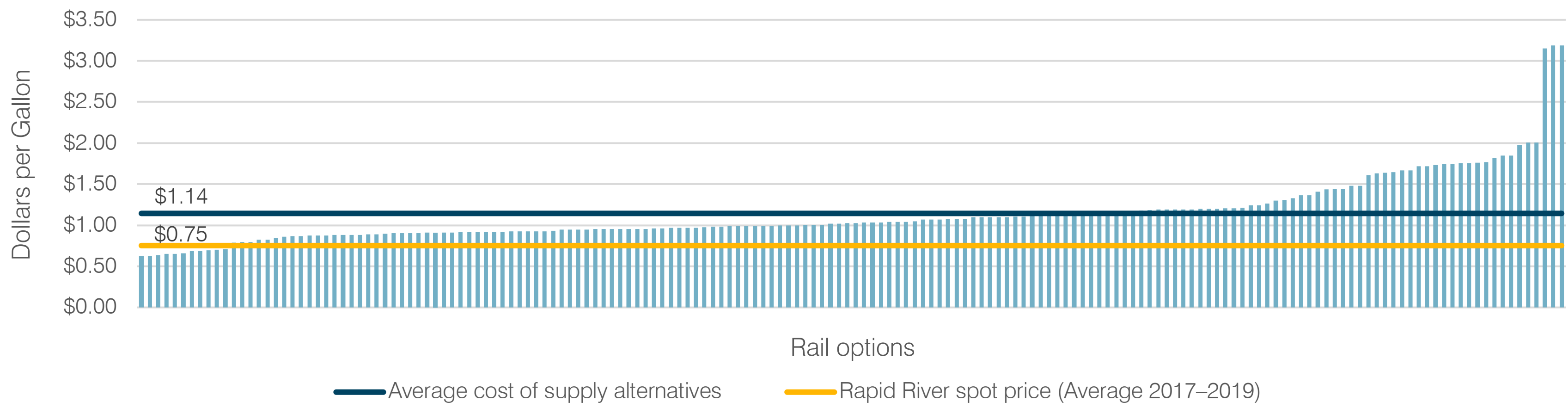
EXHIBIT F1. Upper Peninsula Storage Investment Costs Across Low, Medium, and High Scenarios

Storage Expansion Scenarios	Low	Medium	High
New Storage Required (Millions of Gallons)	1,500,000	4,750,000	8,000,000
New Storage Tanks Required (90,000 Gallons)	16.67	52.78	88.89
Estimated Storage Cost at 15% Amortization Rate (20 years)	$18,435,054	$58,377,671	$98,320,289
Monthly Storage Cost	$76,812	$243,240	$409,668
Monthly Storage Cost per Gallon Storage	$0.05	$0.05	$0.05
Storage Cost per Gallon Shipped Annually	$0.03	$0.08	$0.14

Source: PSC calculations

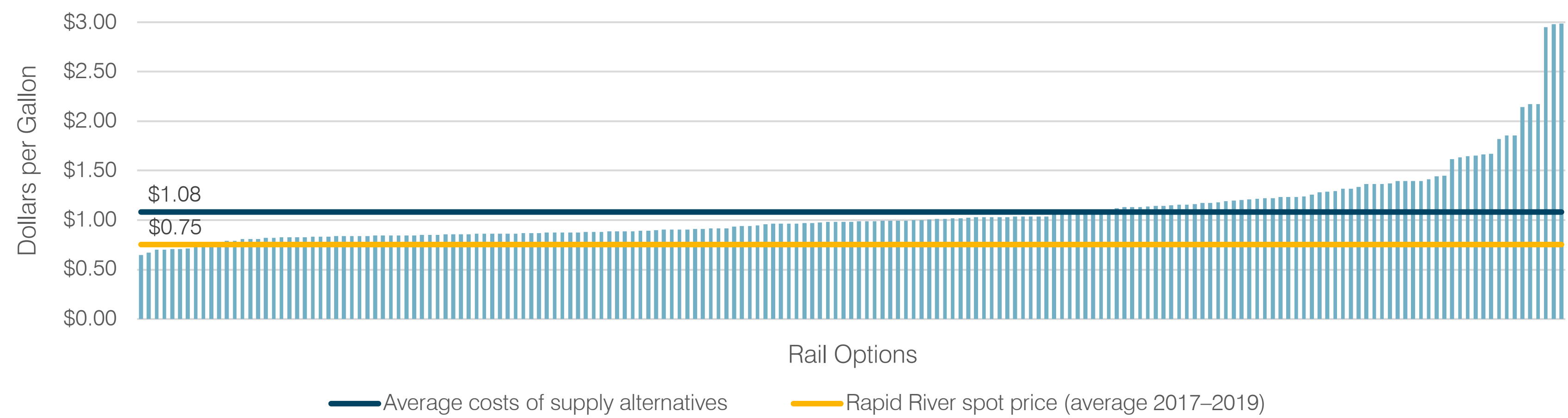
Appendix G: Supply Alternatives

EXHIBIT G1. Supply Alternatives with Delivery to Rapid River



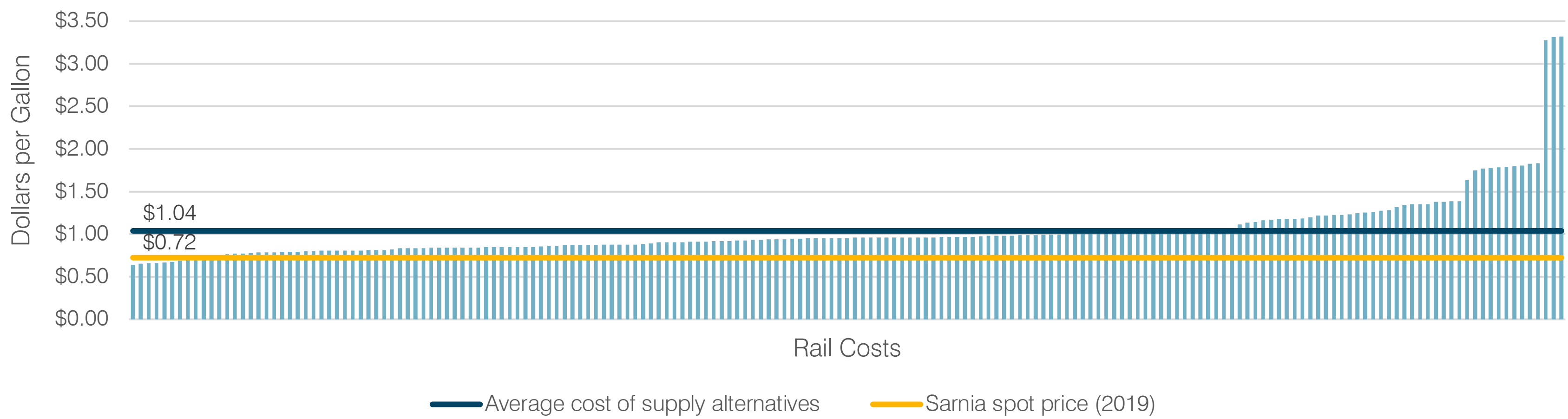
Source: PSC calculations

EXHIBIT G2. Supply Alternatives with Delivery to Kincheloe



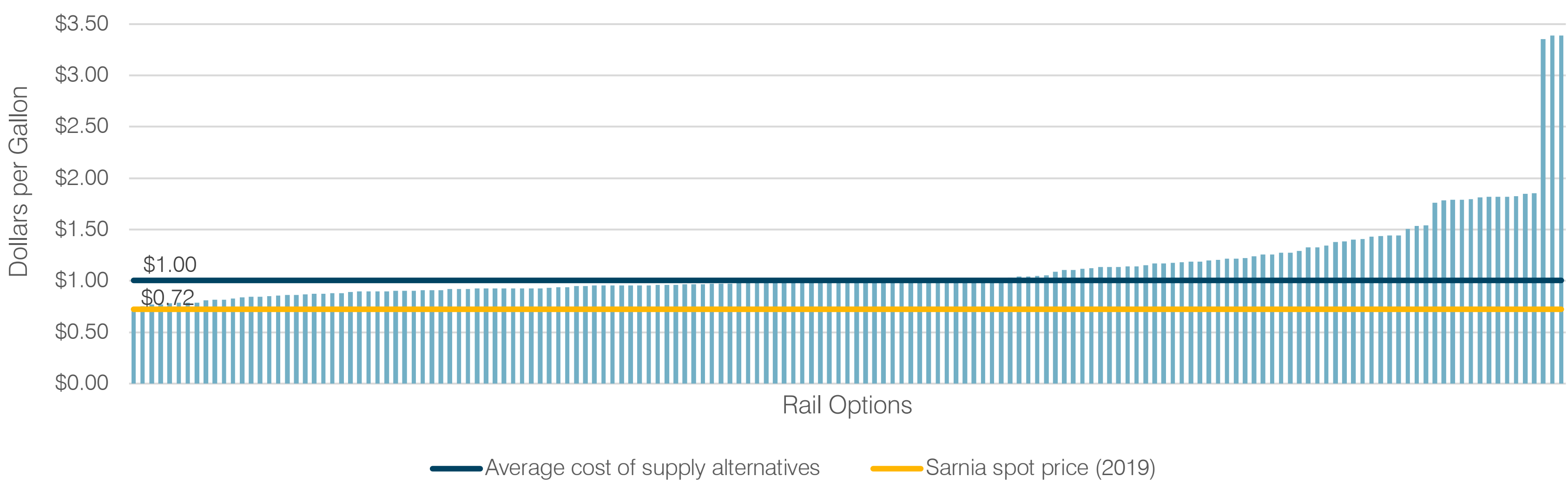
Source: PSC calculations

EXHIBIT G3. Supply Alternatives with Delivery to Alto



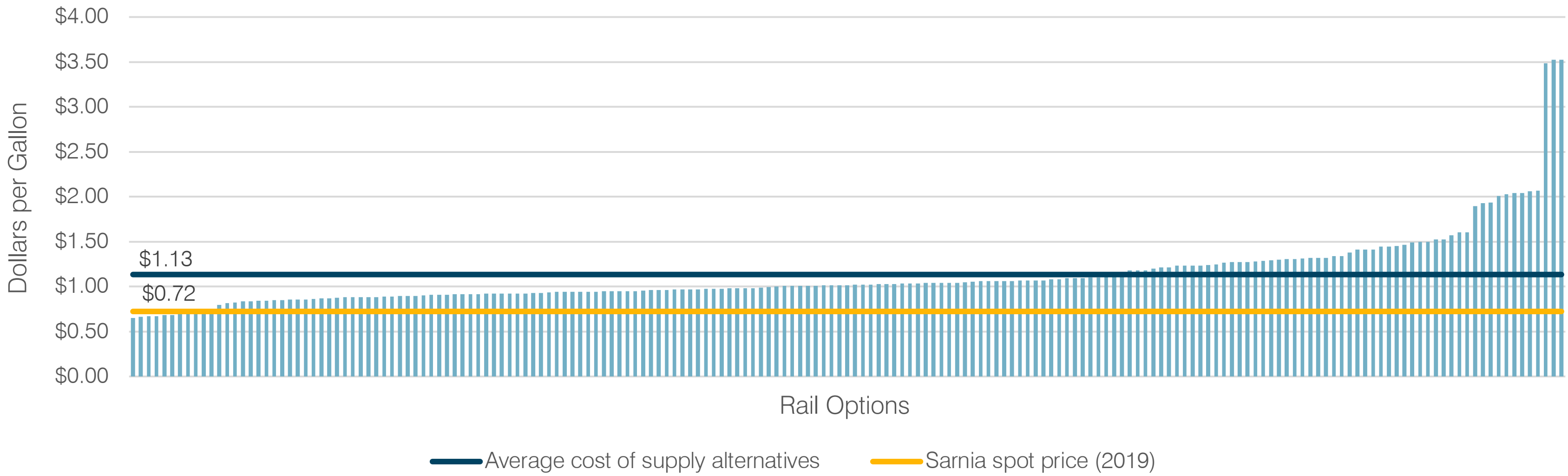
Source: PSC calculations

EXHIBIT G4. Supply Alternatives with Delivery to Kalkaska



Source: PSC calculations

EXHIBIT G5. Supply Alternatives with Delivery to Marysville



Source: PSC calculations

PUBLIC SECTOR CONSULTANTS

230 N. Washington Square
Suite 300
Lansing, MI 48933

440 Burroughs Street
Suite 335
Detroit, MI 48202

STATE OF MICHIGAN
MICHIGAN PUBLIC SERVICE COMMISSION

In the matter of **Enbridge Energy, Limited Partnership's** declaratory request that it has the requisite authority needed from the Commission for the proposed Line 5 pipeline Project.	)))))	Case No. U-20763

PROOF OF SERVICE

I hereby certify that a true copy of the foregoing **Direct Testimony and Exhibits of Peter Erickson, Direct Testimony and Exhibits of Peter Howard, Direct Testimony and Exhibits of Elizabeth Stanton, and Direct Testimony and Exhibits of Jonathan Overpeck** were served by electronic mail upon the following Parties of Record, this 14th day of September, 2021.

Counsel for Enbridge Energy, Limited Partnership. Michael S. Ashton Shaina Reed Jennifer Utter Heston	mashton@fraserlawfirm.com sreed@fraserlawfirm.com jheston@fraserlawfirm.com
Administrative Law Judge Hon. Dennis Mack	Mackd2@michigan.gov
Counsel for the Environmental Law & Policy Center and Michigan Climate Action Network Margrethe Kearney Kiana Courtney Howard Learner	mkearney@elpc.org kcourtney@elpc.org hlearner@elpc.org
Counsel for Michigan Environmental Council (MEC), and National Wildlife Federation Christopher M. Bzdok Lydia Barbash-Riley	chris@envlaw.com lydia@envlaw.com
Counsel for MPSC Staff Spencer A. Sattler Benjamin J. Holwerda Nicholas Q. Taylor	sattlers@michigan.gov holwerdab@michigan.gov taylorn10@michigan.gov

Counsel for Grand Traverse Band of Ottawa and Chippewa Indians (GTB) Bill Rastetter Christopher M. Bzdok Lydia Barbash-Riley	bill@envlaw.com chris@envlaw.com lydia@envlaw.com kimberly@envlaw.com karla@envlaw.com breanna@envlaw.com
For Love Of Water (FLOW) James Olson	jim@flowforwater.org
Counsel for Bay Mills Indian Community (BMIC) Christopher M. Bzdok Whitney Gravelle Kathryn Tierney Deborah Musiker Christopher Clark David Gover Matt Campbell Megan R. Condon Mary K. Rock Adam J. Ratchenski	chris@envlaw.com wgravelle@baymills.org candyt@bmic.net dchizewer@earthjustice.org cclark@earthjustice.org dgover@narf.org mcampbell@narf.org mcondon@narf.org mrock@earthjustice.org aratchenski@earthjustice.org
Counsel for Tip of the Mitt Watershed Council Christopher M. Bzdok Lydia Barbash-Riley Abigail Hawley	chris@envlaw.com lydia@envlaw.com abbie@envlaw.com
Counsel for Attorney General Dana Nessel Robert P. Reichel	reichelb@michigan.gov
Counsel for The Little Traverse Bay Bands of Odawa Indians James A. Bransky Su Lantz	jbransky@chartermi.net slantz@ltbbodawa-nsn.gov
Counsel for the Nottawaseppi Huron Band of the Potawatomi (NHBP) John Swimmer Amy L. Wesaw	john.swimmer@nhbp-nsn.gov amy.wesaw@nhbp-nsn.gov
Counsel for Michigan Propane Association/National Propane Association Troy M. Cumings Daniel P. Ettinger Margret C. Stalker Paul D. Bratt	tcumings@wnj.com dettinger@wnj.com mstalker@wnj.com pbratt@wnj.com

Counsel for Makinac Straits Corridor Authority (MSCA) Raymond O. Howd Leah J. Brooks	 howdr@michigan.gov brooks16@michigan.gov
Counsel for Michigan Laborers' District Council (MLDC) Stuart M. Israel Lauren E. Crummel Christopher P. Legghio	 Israel@legghioisrael.com crummel@legghioisrael.com cpl@legghioisrael.com

Margrethe K. Kearney

Margrethe Kearney
Environmental Law & Policy Center
MKearney@elpc.org